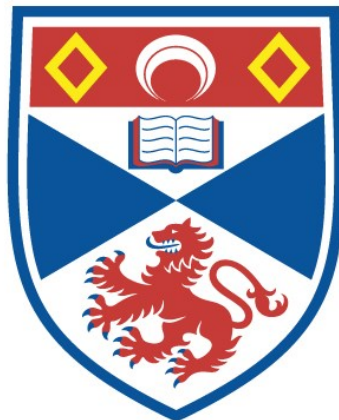


THE GEOGRAPHICAL ORIGINS AND MOBILITY OF THE  
INHABITANTS OF SOUTHAMPTON  
1400-1600

APPENDICES AND BIBLIOGRAPHY

Thomas Beaumont James

A Thesis Submitted for the Degree of PhD  
at the  
University of St Andrews



1977

Full metadata for this item is available in  
St Andrews Research Repository  
at:

<http://research-repository.st-andrews.ac.uk/>

Identifiers to use to cite or link to this thesis:

DOI: <https://doi.org/10.17630/10023-2759>

<http://hdl.handle.net/10023/2759>

This item is protected by original copyright



THE GEOGRAPHICAL ORIGINS & MOBILITY  
OF THE INHABITANTS OF SOUTHAMPTON

1400-1600

T.B.JAMES



Th HB 885. S7 J2

AIEN APISTEYEIN



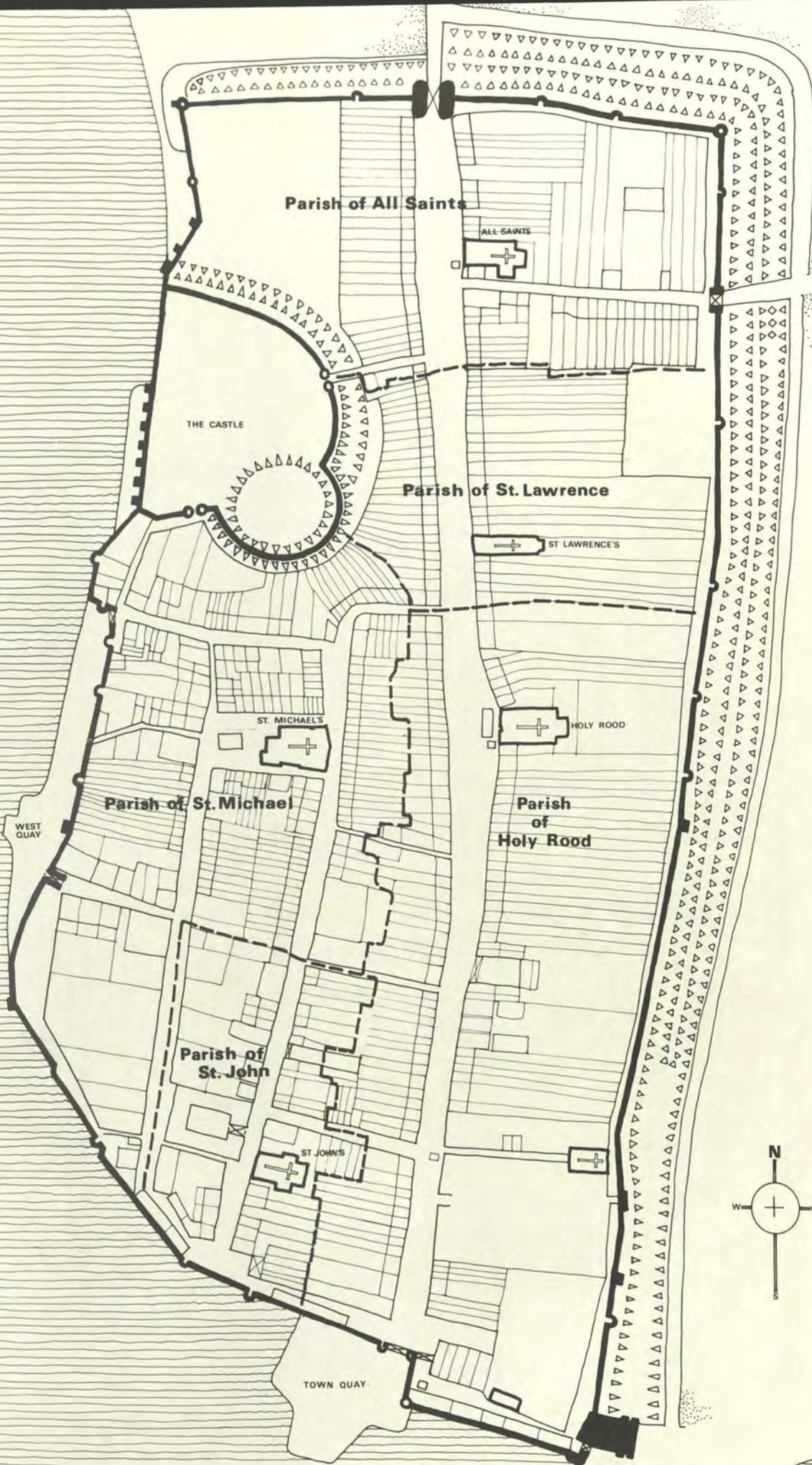
THIS BOOK WAS PRESENTED  
TO THE LIBRARY BY

The Author  
July 1977



Th 8880







EVIDENCE FOR THE ORIGINS AND  
CONNECTIONS OF IMMIGRANTS AND EMIGRANTS,  
1400-1600





Appendix A lists, alphabetically known immigrants and emigrants among the Southampton population during the 15th and 16th centuries, with those residents who are known to have had connections, either personal or in property, outside the town.

It attempts to give their origins, destinations and outside connections; their status and occupations, the period when they were known to have been resident in the town; burgess-ship and offices if held, with any ascertainable dates; and, where known, the date of death or of any probate document. The names of men are underlined when they can be found elsewhere in the same appendix. For ease of reference footnotes are appended to each individual curriculum vitae.

The spelling of the names is that most commonly found, with variations added in brackets. Compound names such as de Cayne and van Heyst have been listed under 'd' and 'v' respectively.

Excluded from the list are two groups, the first being of transient aliens such as those found in the alien hosting returns c. 1440 (PRO, E 179/173/105; /107; /110); the second group consists of the Walloons and French who came in from 1567. The characteristics of this group, and the careers of those who come into focus are discussed above (Part IV, 2), while their origins can be found gathered together in Godfray's Registre. Where it has been possible to identify these places they are shown in fig. IX.

Fig. XV locates the origins and connections of Southampton residents from the British Isles, 1400-1600, not however including the various benefices of Southampton clergy, which may have been sinecures.



Fig. XVI, giving the destinations in the British Isles of emigrants from the town should be viewed in the light of the fact that information on emigration is more difficult to recover than that on immigration.







John Abaro: I; alien; fl. at S. 1563.  
(SRO, SC 14/2/5).

Stephen Abarrow: I; packhorseman, merchant; B. 1553; O. 1554;  
has been identified as a 'kendalman' or packhorseman  
from Westmorland who settled in Southampton; m. Mary,  
dtr. of Edward Markant, and obtained a lease of 'The  
Star'.  
(Jones, 'Westmorland pack-horse men in Southampton', 80.  
HRO, Win. B, 1552, will Edward Markant; Win B. 1556,  
will Richard Holte; SRO, SC 3/1/1 fo. 26v; Gidden,  
Book Rem., i, 87).

Leonard Abbot: E; labourer; banished from S. 1577.  
(and wife) (Aubrey, Examinations, 53).

John Abyngdon: shipmaster of a London ship; fl. at S. 1524.  
(Merson, Book Rem., i, 39 n 3).

Nicholas Acon: I; alien; 'de Francia'; fl. at S. 1464.  
(PRO, E 179/173/133).

John Addison: mariner of S.; property in Romsey (Hants.) through  
his mother Olive Addison; W. 1618.  
(PRO, PROB. 11/127 (97 Meade), 1616/8, will John  
Addison; see appendix D).

Olive Addison: widow; property in Romsey (Hants.) through Hugh  
Woodley; W. 1612.  
(HRO, Win. B, 1612, will Olive Addison).

Thomas Addison: E; to London; mariner of London; son and executor  
of Olive Addison of S. 1612.  
(HRO, Win. B, 1612, will Olive Addison).

Arthur Alarde: E; con. St Peter Port, Guernsey; banished from S. for  
theft, 1561.  
(Merson, Book Rem., ii, 76).

Angelo Aldebrandi: see de Aldobrandi.

George Alden: I; bowyer; b. 1551; arr. S. 1571; fl. at S. 1571-  
1617; associated with Channel Islanders; W. 1617.  
(HRO, Win. B, 1584, will Agnes Grant; WBD, lv, 101;  
Win. Registered Copies of Wills, vol. H, fo. 4C1, 1617,  
will George Alden; see appendix D).



John Allen: chanter of St Mary's, S. 1526-7; abp. of Dublin, 1528-9; chaplain to Wolsey and a judge; murdered 1534; probably never lived at S.  
(Davies, Southampton, 348-9; DNB, i).

Ralph Allport: I; merchant; b. Cannock (Staffs.), son of Richard Allport; apprenticed to Thomas Stoner of S.; B. 1549; fl. at S. 1549-58; W. 1558; bequests to Cannock church, Joan Jackson (sister) of Lichfield (Staffs.), lands at Great Wyrly (Staffs.) and Romsey (Hants.); connected with the Salt family of Staffs. and Romsey.  
(PRO, E 179/239/161; SRO, SC 3/1/1 fo. 25v; HRO, Win. B, 1558, will Ralph Allport; Win. A, 1555, will John Salt, yeoman, of Romsey (Hants.); Miscellanea Genealogica et Heraldica, ed. J.J. Howard (London, new series, 1880), iii, 288-90).

Hester Alphe (née Blownt, Blount): I; fl. at S. 1567-788; dtr. of Thomas Blownt, customer of London; m. Stephen Alphe, customer of S.

(The Visitation of London 1568, ed. H.S. London and S.W. Rawlins (Publications of the Harleian Society, cix-x, 1957-8), 23; PRO, PROB. 11/60 (28 Langley), 1577/88, will Stephen Alphe).

Stephen Alphe: I; customer of S; B. 1574, fl. at S. 1567-88; W. 1577/88; son of Walter Alphe of London and Catherine (surname unknown) of Cheshire.  
(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 40; Hampshire Visitations, 106; PRO, PROB. 11/60 (28 Langley), 1577/88, will Stephen Alphe).

John Ambrose: E; vintner, citizen of London; fl. at S. 1483; servant, probably son of Christopher Ambrose; fl. at London 1511.  
(Wallis Chapman, Black Book, iii, 54; Anderson, Assize of Bread, 15).

Cristoforo Ambruogi(Christopher Ambrose): I; Florentine agent, merchant and factor; alien/denizen; b. Florence; arr. S. 1462 as a clerk; denization 1472; B.; O. 1473-83; M. 1486, 1497; fl. at S. 1462-?1510.  
(Ruddock, Italian Merchants, 183; CPR, 1467-77, 359; Wallis Chapman, Black Book, ii, 144, 170; iii, 54; Gidden, Book Rem., iii, 111).



- Nicholas Amyshin (Amisone, Amshin): parson of AS, S.; fl. at S. 1533-58; W. 1559, beneficiaries include his brother's daughters in Guernsey and Jersey, Matthew Mahalt and the Casberd and Deboke families.  
(HRO, Win. unclassified, 1559, will Nicholas Amyshin; Win. A, 1538, fo. 188, will John Domer; 1533, fo. 354, will Nicholas Berill).
- John Andrewe: I; merchant and factor; alien; described as 'de Janua', 1466; 'de Venecia', 1467.  
(PRO, E 179/173/131; /134).
- John Andreweson: I; b. 'in Tregous in Seland' (Ter Goes, Zeeland); fl. at S. 1436).  
(CPR, 1429-1436, 568).
- Alice Androwe: E; banished from S. 1561.  
(Merson, Book Rem., ii, 76).
- John Anyll: I; hatmaker; b. 'under obesaunce' of the king of France; fl. at S. 1522.  
(SRO, SC 4/2, no 341 (92/4)).
- Roger Are: I; Norman; servant to Thomas White 1460.  
(SRO, SC 15/8).
- Richard Arnold: I; b. 'in town of Amstardam Holland' (Amsterdam); fl. at S. 1436.  
(CPR, 1429-1436, 553).
- William Arnold: I; merchant of 'Bordeuz' (Bordeaux); fl. at S. 1502; a William Arnold lived in S. until 1570.  
(PRO, E 179/173/175; Gidden, Book Rem., i, 114; Anderson, Assize of Bread, 63; SRO, SC 13/2/7).
- Robert Arrington (Erryngton, Haryngton): I; skinner and mercer; b. in London; fl. at S. 1535-58; B. 1545; W. 1558.  
(PRO, HCA, 13/2, fo. 279; E 179/173/239; HRO, Win. unclassified 1558, will Robert Erryngton; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 23).
- Richard Ash (Assh, als. Nash): merchant, boatowner; fl. at S. 1457-70; O. 1460-5; MP 1461-2; described as of Hastings (Sx.) and S., 1458.



(Davies, Southampton, 202; Gidden, Book Rem., i, 69-70; Wedgwood, Biographies, 21; CPR 1467-1477, 209; see appendix B).

Thomas Asshe: customer and gauger in port of S.; fl. at S. in reign of Edward IV; als. bailiff of Princes Risborough (Bucks.) als. bailiff of Watlington (Oxfords.), gent; als. of Sevenoaks, als. of Wrotham (Kent).  
(CPR, 1494-1509, 154).

Robert Ayles: I; b. Tyneham, Isle of Purbeck (Dst.) apprenticed to John Aylles 1576; ? a relative.  
(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 31v).

John Aylles (Ayles): I; merchant; b. 1526; arr. S. 1550; B. 1559; fl. at S. 1550-83; O. 1568-73; M. 1576; admin. 1583.  
(HRO, WBD, xix, 152; Gidden, Book Rem., i, 90-2; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 29; Ridge, PCC Administrations, 1581-95, 9).

John Bacon: E; citizen and grocer of London, 1414; son and heir of William Bacon of S.  
(Wallis Chapman, Black Book, i, 147).

Walter Bacon: dw. Romsey (Hants.) 1411; released land in S. of which he had been enfeoffed by William Bacon of S., ? a relative.  
(Wallis Chapman, Black Book, i, 116).

Robert Bagworth: E; merchant of S.; B.; O. 1455-60, M. 1460, 1468, 1475; W. 1477; asked to be buried in St Austin, Hackney (Mdx.); one executor John Errington of Hackney, the other Thomas Payne of S.; lands in S., Hampshire, London and Middlesex; his sister a nun of Barking (Essex).  
(Gidden, Book Rem., i, 68-72; PRO, PROB. 11/6 (30 Wattys), 1477, will Robert Bagworth).

Joan Bailly: I; b. 1563; arr. S. by 1581; fl. at S. 1581-3.  
(HRO, WBD, lv, 94).

Francis Baldwin (Bawdewen): E/I; son of John Baldwin, merchant of S.; apprenticed to London draper 1493; became citizen and draper of London; promised to live at S., B. 1508; W. 1513/22.



(PRO, PROB. 11/20 (24 Maynwaryng), 1513/22, will Francis Bawdewen citizen and draper of London; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 4v; Ruddock, 'Decline of Tudor Southampton', 147).

Nicholas Banastre (Banester): I/E; customer from 1415, controller of 'tronage and pesage' 1421; subsequently keeper of king's ships at S. 1423; fl. at S. 1415-36; acquired lands at Shirley by S. and may have established Banester family at Idsworth (Hants.).

(CPR, 1413-16, 333, 396; Platt, Southampton, 231; Hampshire Visitations, 20).

William Barber: I/E; seaman; b. Burton-on-Trent (Staffs.) 1537; to London; arr. S. 1563; dep. S. 1565 to Hill (Hants.); fl. at Hill, 1571.

(HRO, WBD, xxiv, 919; a William Barber and Joan his wife lived at Burton-on-Trent c. 1530, Lichfield Joint Record Office, B/A/27, ii, fo. 94).

Henry Barbour (als. Duke): E; clerk; b. S.; arr. Win. Coll. 1418; New Coll., Oxford; subdean of Salisbury; rector of Mottisfont (Hants.).

(Kirby, Winchester Scholars, 43).

John Barbour (Barbor): I; alien; 'ducheman'; of Zeeland; fl. at S. 1459-68.

(PRO, E 179/173/131-7; SRO, SC 15/8; see appendix B).

Edward Barker: I; glazier; alien; fl. at S. 1563-76; W. 1576; relation at Salisbury (Wilts.).

(SRO, SC 14/2/5; 13/2/3, /7; 5/17/1; PRO, E 179/174/387; HRO, Win. B, 1576, will Edward Barker).

Thomas Barlowe: I; sailor; b. Fingest (Bucks.) 1566; arr. S. 1587; fl. at S. 1591.

(English Privateering Voyages 1588-95, ed. K.R. Andrews (Hakluyt Society, 2nd series, cxi, 1959), 152).

Thomas Baron: E; son of Henry Baron of S.; late burgess of S. and citizen of New Sarum, 1442.

(Wallis Chapman, Black Book, ii, 90).

Francis Barowe: I; alien; fl. at S. 1552-3.

(PRO, E 179/239/161).



- Bartelmew: I; alien; fl. at S. 1563..  
(SRO, SC 14/2/5).

John Barthilmew: I; tailor; arr. S. from Hill (Hants.), 1533.  
(Merson, Book Rem., i, 46).

George Barton (als. Dent): I; butcher; b. Wokingham (Berks.) 1547;  
arr. S. 1567; fl. at S. 1582.  
(HRO, WBD, 1, 421).

Elizabeth Barwick: I; wife of William Barwick, alderman and mercer,  
W. 1593; in her own will she refers to her brother,  
John Thomas of Romsey (Hants.) who with another Romsey  
man, Henry Wayt, was among the witnesses of the  
document.  
(HRO, Win. A, 1595, will Elizabeth Barwick).

John Barwick: I; Chandler; b. Romsey (Hants.) 1549; arr. S. 1562;  
fl. at S. 1577.  
(HRO, WBD, xliv, 252-4; Win. B, 1552, will Thomasina  
Barwick of Romsey).

William Barwick: I; mercer and Chandler; son of John and Thomasina  
Barwick of Romsey (Hants.) of whom John had a Norfolk  
connection; B. 1566; O. 1574-9, M. 1582; W. 1593;  
inventory £476 (but he owed £319); father of John  
Barwick.  
(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 33; Gidden, Book Rem., i, 90-4;  
HRO, Win. B, wills John and Thomasina Barwick, 1539,  
1552; Win. A, 1593 will and inventory William Barwick,  
alderman and mercer. He married Elizabeth Thomas of  
Romsey; see appendix D).

Thomas Beckingham: I; merchant; b. c. 1511, ?Salisbury (Wilts.);  
arr. S. 1531; B. 1538; fl. at S. 1531-76; O. 1541-7;  
M. 1547.  
(Gidden, Book Rem., i, 82-4; Hearnshaw, Court Leet,  
i, 143; Ruddock, Italian Merchants, 266;  
SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 19v).

Robert Bedam (Bedoe): I; innkeeper; b. 1515; arr. S. 1533;  
B. 1572; fl. at S. 1572-5; see Mary Flamstead.  
(HRO, WBD, xxxvii, 214; Win B, 1575, will and  
inventory Ludovicus Marriner; SRO, SC 5/3/1, fo. 147v;  
3/1/1, fo. 38).



Jeffrey Bedow (wife and children): E; fl. at S. 1556-9;

banished 1560.

(SRO, SC 13/2/2; Merson, Book Rem., ii, 70).

Henry Bekerton: I; of London 1403; customer of S. 1403 'to execute office in person'.

(CPR, 1401-1405, 164-5).

John Beneit: of Botley (Hants.), releases property in S., 1411.

(Wallis Chapman, Black Book, i, 128).

John Beneyt (Benet): B., O. 1403-5, M. 1409, 1413, 1418; fl. at S.

1393-1420; possibly related to John Beneit.

(Davies, Southampton, 173; Platt, Southampton, 141, 146, 150 n, 233).

John Benison: I; alien; fl. at S. 1542-3.

(PRO, E 179/173/228).

Walter Bennet: I; merchant; b. Newbury (Berks.) 1544; arr. S. 1560;

fl. at S. 1568.

(HRO, WBD, xxiv, 423).

Walter Bentham: E; probably son of John Bentham of S.; went from

S. to Win. Coll. 1430, and does not reappear in S.

(Kirby, Winchester Scholars, 53).

Nicholas Berill (Berrell): I; shoemaker; B. 1527; fl. at S. 1524-33;

O. 1529-32; W. 1533; bequest to parish of St Saviour Jersey.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 13; Gidden, Book Rem., i, 80-1;

HRO, Win. A, 1533, fo. 354, will Nicholas Berill;

PRO, E 179/173/175; see appendix C).

Edward Betts: E; bachelor of law, citizen of Winchester; b. at St

Mary's S., 1577; son of James Betts (grandson of James

Betts, customer of S. c. 1524); Win. Coll. 1589;

scholar New Coll., Oxford; fellow of New Coll. 1599-

1611; W. 1639 at Winchester; m. Dorothy, dtr. of

John Venables of Ropley (Hants.).

(Kirby, Winchester Scholars, 154; Hampshire Visitations,

71; HRO, Win. B, 1639, will Edward Betts of Winchester;

Win. A, 1614, will John Venables, gent of Ropley

(Hants.)).



- Francis Betts: E; bachelor of law of the university of Oxford;  
b. at St Mary's S., 1562; son of James Betts, brother  
of Edward Betts; Win. Coll. 1575; scholar New Coll.  
Oxford; fellow of New Coll. 1584; ? physician at  
Worcester; W. 1592/3 at Oxford.  
(Kirby, Winchester Scholars, 154; Hampshire  
Visitations, 70; PRO, PROB. 11/81 (17 Neville),  
1592/3, will Francis Betts of the university of  
Oxford; the grounds for Kirby's claim that Betts was  
a physician at Worcester are obscure, it seems unlikely).
- James Betts: E; B. 1518; fl. at S. 1518-36; O. port, 1518-36;  
moved to Northam (Hants.).  
(L & P, 1515-18, no. 4636; ibid., 1536, no. 310;  
SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 9; see appendix C).
- Thomas Betts: gent of Northam (Hants.); W. 1597, leases in Cornwall.  
(PRO, PROB. 11/90 (96 Cobham), 1597, will Thomas Betts  
of Northam).
- John Bewles: I; alien; fl. at S. 1524.  
(PRO, E 179/173/175; see appendix C).
- Henry Billing (Bylling, als. Mose): E; 'of S.'; Win. Coll. 1426;  
New Coll., Oxford, 1430.  
(Kirby, Winchester Scholars, 49).
- William Bisshope: E; 'of Hampton'; b. c. 1487; left for Win.  
Coll. 1499; probably son of Robert Bishop, mayor of  
S. and brother of Edmund Bishop, see appendix C.  
A William Bishop was keeper of the ship 'The Mary and  
John,' in 1518.  
(Kirby, Winchester Scholars, 97; Wallis Chapman,  
Black Book, iii, 64-9, 1513, will Robert Bishop;  
L & P, 1515-1518, no. 4006).
- Christopher Blake: I; from King's Enham (Hants.); apprenticed  
1575 to Richard Daye, mercer of S.  
(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 4v).
- William Blake: E; clerk; Win. Coll. 1422; New Coll., Oxford,  
1426; fellow Win. Coll. and New Coll.; provost St  
Elizabeth Coll.; rector of Patney (Wilts.); d. 1464.  
(Kirby, Winchester Scholars, 5, 47).



- Robert Bluet (Bluett): E; grocer of London als. merchant of S.  
1479; fl. at S. c. 1450-75; MP 1472-5; the first  
Bluet at S.  
(Gidden, Book Rem., i, 5, 70; GPR, 1476-85, 87;  
the title of grocer of London als. merchant of S.,  
being in 1479 suggests Bluet left S. for London  
rather than vice versa. The name remained familiar  
in S. in the early 16th century).
- John Bokelond: E; 'of S.'; Win. Coll. 1432; left 'ad curiam  
domini regis'.  
(Kirby, Winchester Scholars, 54).
- Peter Bordevile (Bordeville): I; from Normandy; fl. at S. 1454-60.  
(SRO, SC 13/1; 15/8; see appendix B).
- Agnes, wife of Henry Borman: E; banished from S. 'for abominable . .  
. . living', 1555.  
(Merson, Book Rem., ii, 51).
- Joanna Bory: née Pudsey, m. Thomas Bory, m. Edward Ridge;  
? b. Newport, IoW; fl. at S. 1541-65.  
(HRO, Win. unclassified, 1541, will Thomas Bory;  
PRO, PROB. 11/48 (2 Crymes), 1562, will Edward Ridge;  
IYRO, NC C1/19; Ruddock, Italian Merchants, 266.  
John Pudsey, Joanna's brother, was associated with  
Bory in the Brazil ventures c. 1540; HRO, WBD, xxiv,  
922; Hockey, 'Newport Terrier', 237).
- Thomas Bory: I; merchant adventurer; B. 1527; fl. at S. 1535-41;  
O. 1535-40; relations in IoW, especially in the  
parish of Godshill; probably b. IoW; property at  
Stoneham and Lymington (Hants.); instigator of  
Brazil trade; W. 1541.  
(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 13v; Gidden, Book Rem., i, 82-3;  
HRO, Win. unclassified, 1541, will Thomas Bory;  
IYRO, IW27 p. 25; Ruddock, Italian Merchants, 266;  
see appendix C).
- John Boteler: E; lands formerly his at S. disposed of 1428-9;  
apparently moved to London 1436.  
(Gidden, Stewards' Books i, 3).
- Alice and John Bramithwaite: Alice, dtr. and heiress of William  
Tabeler of Clapham; John, citizen of London; take  
property at S. 1402.  
(Wallis Chapman, Black Book, i, 64).



Martinus Bran: I; alien; fl. at S. 1467.

(PRO, E 179/173/131).

James Brande (Brenne): recorder of S.; MP 1554, 1555, 1557, gent; B. 1553; 'of Bisterne' (Hants.); fl. 1554-63; took property at S. 1561; but it is not certain that he lived there.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 27; Names of Members, 389, 394, 398, 405; Wallis Chapman, Black Book, iii, 112).

Agnes Braye: m. William Perys; E; dtr. of John Braye, weaver of S.; Agnes and William Perys of Eling (Hants.) granted away property in S., 1425.

(Wallis Chapman, Black Book, iii, 40-1).

Geoffrey Brede: E; b. c. 1482; left S. for Win. Coll. 1493; scholar New Coll., Oxford; fellow 1500-3; possibly related to Nicholas Bryd, see appendix B.

(Kirby, Winchester Scholars, 93).

Peter Breme: I; glazier; alien; fl. at S. 1542-70; admin. and inventory 1570.

(PRO, E 179/173/228; /239; SRO, SC 14/2/5; HMC, xi, App. 3, p. 18; HRO, Admins. 1570, admin. and inventory Peter Breme).

William Bristow: I; from Crondall (Hants.); apprenticed 1599/1600 to - Gasson, sergemaker of S.

(SRO, SC 2/6/6, fo. 45).

Michael Brittaine: I; alien; fl. at S. 1567-78.

(SRO, SC 13/2/3, /7; 14/2/6; PRO, E 179/174/387).

Hilary (Ellery) Brocke: merchant and mariner of Jersey; compounds for property formerly of Agnes Grant of S., his cousin, 1586; also owned Jersey property 1576; frequently in S. records.

(HRO, Win. B, 1584, will Agnes Grant; SRO, SC 2/6/5, fos. 18, 60; for other Brocks at S. see below appendix D).

John Brodocke (Brodax, Brodoke): merchant and apothecary; B. 1554; fl. at S. 1556-71; O. 1556-65, M. 1565; W. 1571, bequest to a brother in Essex.



(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 28; 13/2/2; Gidden, Book Rem., i, 87-8; HRO, Win. B, 1571, will John Brodocke).

Miles Brown: I; vintner of London; fl. at S. early temp.

Henry VIII.

(Ruddock, 'Decline of Tudor Southampton', 146-7).

Clement Browne: I; barber; b. Chichester (Sx.) 1537; arr. S. 1555; fl. at S. 1567-?85.

(HRO, WBD, xxiv, 347; perhaps same man listed 1585, see appendix D).

Elizabeth and John Browne and 2 children: E; ordered to depart S. 1590.

(Aubrey, Examinations, 79).

Margery Browne: wid. of William Browne (d. by 1504); remarries - Calker, 1504; releases property in S.

(Wallis Chapman, Black Book, iii, 30).

Nicholas Browne: E; left S. for Win. Coll. 1471.

(Kirby, Winchester Scholars, 81).

William Browne: I; merchant; b. Ware (Herts.) c. 1530; arr. S. 1560; previously of London 11 years.

(PRO, HCA 13/20, fo. 189v).

John Bruer: I; alien; fl. at S. 1524.

(PRO, E 179/173/175; his occupational surname suggests a Low Countries origin; see appendix C).

Henry Bufford, wife and child: I/E; 'a stranger'; ordered to depart S. 1590.

(Aubrey, Examinations, 79).

Edward Bugey: I; b. 1514; arr. S. 1541; fl. at S. 1542.

(HRO, WBD, vi, 378).

Henry Bull: I; from Romsey (Hants.); apprenticed to Thomas Graunt, lacemaker, for 7 years 1582.

(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 95).

William Butcher, wife and child: I/E; from Havant (Hants.); sent back to Havant 1577.

(Aubrey, Examinations, 24).



Edmund Caplin: I; son of Stephen Caplin of Winchester; arr. S.

1558; B. 1576; fl. at S. 1569-83; O. 1583; involved in trade to Spain, Portugal, Azores, Madeira.

(HRO, Win. unclassified, 1558, will Stephen Caplin of Winchester; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 42; 13/2/7; Gidden, Book Rem., i, 96; Thomas, 'Seaborne Trade', 99, 103).

John Caplin: E/I; merchant; son of Richard Caplin; servant of receiver of Cornwall; B. 1537; fl. at S. 1538-70; O. 1547-53, M. 1552, 1553; W. 1570, lands at South Stoneham (Hants.), tin mine at 'Pell' (?Pelyne, Cornwall).

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 19v; Gidden, Book Rem., i, 84-6; HRO, Win. B, 1558, will Richard Caplin; PRO, PROB. 11/52 (9 Lyon), 1570, will John Caplin

Nicholas Caplin: E/I; merchant; son of Richard Caplin; brother of John and Stephen Caplin; of Poole (Dst.) 1547;

B. 1552; fl. at S. 1552-83; O. 1553-7, M. 1560, 1577; involved in trade to Spain, Portugal, Azores, Madeira.

(PRO, PROB. 11/52 (9 Lyon), 1570, will John Caplin; Wallis Chapman, Black Book, iii, 97; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 26; 10/1/1; 13/2/7; Thomas, 'Seaborne Trade', 99, 103; Gidden, Book Rem., i, 86-8).

Richard Caplin: ?I; merchant; from CI; 'Capellain' a common CI name; W. 1558;

B. 1518; O. 1521-6, M. 1532, 1543.

(HRO, Win. B, 1558, will Richard Caplin; De Grave, 'Notes on the Register of the Walloon Church', 137; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 9v; Gidden, Book Rem., i, 80-2; see appendix C).

Stephen Caplin: E; merchant; son of Richard, brother of Nicholas Caplin; of Winchester; father of Edmund Caplin; W. 1558.

(HRO, Win. unclassified, 1558, will Stephen Caplin of Winchester).

William Carrier (als. Reygate): citizen of Winchester and burgess of S.; releases property in S. 1420.

(Wallis Chapman, Black Book, ii, 23).



Philip Cartered: I/E; of Jersey; apprentice cooper at S. 1574;  
left his master 1576 'without goodwill'.  
(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 16v)

Thomas Casberd: I; yeoman; b. Queen Camel (Som.); B. 1538;  
O. 1536-58; W. 1559, leases at Hill and Houndwell  
(Hants.).  
(PRO, HCA 13/2, fo. 285; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 19v;  
Gidden, Book Rem., i, 83-7; HRO, Win. unclassified,  
1559, will Thomas Casberd).

Adorado Cattaneo,

Giovanna (wife): I/?E; merchant; alien; of Genoa; fl. at S.  
c. 1439-63.  
(Ruddock, Italian Merchants, 107, 110, 128, 216).

Angelo Cattaneo (Angell Cateyn): I; merchant; alien/denizen; of  
Genoa; fl. at S. 1464-c.1471; denization 1471.  
(PRO, C 1/32/67; Ruddock, Italian Merchants, 178,  
216; CPR, 1467-77, 294).

Ceva Cattaneo: I; merchant, alien; of Genoa; fl. at S. 1470-82.  
(PRO, C 1/20/115; /64/219; Ruddock, Italian  
Merchants, 105, 155, 216).

Edward Cattaneo (Caten): I; merchant; alien; of Genoa; fl. at  
S. 1450-68.  
(Gidden, Book Rem., i, 1, 7; Wallis Chapman, Black  
Book, i, p. xiv; PRO, C 1/15/261; /46/128;  
E 179/173/133; /134; /137).

Francesco (Francis) Cattaneo: I; merchant; alien; of Genoa;  
fl. at S. 1449-50.  
(Gidden, Book Rem., i, 7; Ruddock, Italian Merchants,  
111, 124).

Grigorio Cattaneo: I/E; merchant; alien; of Genoa; fl. at S.  
1430-749; dep. S. by 1449.  
(Ruddock, Italian Merchants, 110, 124).

Lazzaro Cattaneo (Lazarus Catan): I; merchant; alien; of Genoa;  
fl. at S. 1450-4.  
(Ruddock, Italian Merchants, 111; see appendix B).

Piero Francesco Cattaneo: I; merchant, agent; alien; of Genoa;  
fl. at S. temp. Richard III, 1483-4.



(Ruddock, Italian Merchants, 216; Anderson, Assize of Bread, 28).

Antonio Cavallari (Cavalare, Chevally): I; merchant; alien/denizen; B. 1515; of Lucca; fl. at S. 1509-16.

(Ruddock, Italian Merchants, 128, 183; PRO, C 1/294/83; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 8).

John Cawse (Cauce): merchant of S.; B.; O. 1445; W. 1445/6; brothers in Newport and Newchurch IoW.

(Davies, Southampton, 174; PRO, PROB. 11/4 (7 Stokton), 1455/6, will John Cawse; see appendix B, sub Christina Cauce).

William Cernyngton: I; clerk; exchanged living of Dauntsey (Wilts.) for St John's S., 1407.

(CPR, 1405-08, 300).

William Chalke: B. 1507; O. 1508-10, M. 1514, 1515; W. 1529;

asked for prayers for his father-in-law at church of St Mary Aldermary, London, bequest to the prioress of Wilton (Wilts.).

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 4v; Gidden, Book Rem., i, 78-9; HRO, Win. B, 1529, will William Chalke; see appendix C).

Ralph Chamberlain (als. Loriner): son of Thomas Chamberlain of Grampound (Cornwall); retained Cornish connection; released property in S. with Cornish notables, 1434; B.; O. 1427-32.

(Wallis Chapman, Black Book, ii, 55; Platt, Southampton, 236; Davies, Southampton, 173).

Thomas Chamberlain (Chamberleyn, als. Loriner): of Grampound (Cornwall); takes up property in S. 1400.

(Wallis Chapman, Black Book, i, 56; for Chamberlain family see Platt, Southampton, 236).

Thomas Chamberlain (Chamberleyn): son of John Chamberlain of S.; MP ? for Ludgershall (Wilts.) 1442, and for S.

1453-4; receiver of IoW and governor of Carisbrooke Castle, 1450; described as yeoman of the chamber, als. of the IoW, 1458.

(Wedgwood, Biographies, 171-2; Platt, Southampton, 236).



- William Chamberlain: I; son of Thomas Chamberlain of Grampound (Cornwall); MP for S. 1419-42.  
(Platt, Southampton, 236; Wedgwood, Biographies, 172).
- Robert Chambers: E/I; merchant; B. 1585; O. 1603, M. 1605; in 1591 he had resided in Newport IoW 'a year and a day'; W. 1615, lands in IoW and S.  
(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 51; Gidden, Book Rem., i, 102;  
SRO, SC 2/1/5, fo. 164, no. 401;  
PRO, PROB. 11/126 (76 Rudd), 1615, will Robert Chambers, merchant).
- John Champes: I; Norman; apprentice 1460.  
(SRO, SC 15/8).
- Henry Champion (Campion): I; butcher; b. 1489; arr. S. 1513; fl. at S. 1539-43.  
(HRO, WBD, vi, 402; Win. A, 1539, fo. 319, will Robert Brice; see appendix C, sub Campion).
- William Chandler: I; gent of St Mary's S.; asked to be buried in St Bartholomew's Winchester, 1585; also held lands in Winchester; probably grandson of Walter Chandler of Hyde Barton, by Winchester; both Walter and William possessed the parsonages of Hurstbourne and St Marybourne (Hants.).  
(PRO, PROB. 11/31 (24 Alen), 1546, will Walter Chandler of Hyde Barton; HRO, Win. B, 1585, will William Chandler; Hampshire Visitations, 144).
- John Chevelen: I; from France; fl. at S. 1454-60.  
(SRO, SC 13/1; 15/8; see appendix B).
- John Chibelen: I; alien; 'de Francia'; fl. at S. 1464.  
(PRO, E 179/173/133).
- John Chipenham: I; clerk; vicar of St Michael's S.; b. Downton (? Wilts.); Win. Coll. 1465; scholar of New Coll. Oxford; fellow New Coll. 1472-80; vicar of East Meon (Hants.).  
(Kirby, Winchester Scholars, 77).
- John Christmas: clothier of S.; a Lewis Christmas owned property at Botley (Hants.) in the late 15th century; the connection with Botley remained into the 16th century although the Christmases lived in S.



(Hearnshaw, Court Leet, i, 2; PRO, C 1/57/96; /61/218; see appendix C).

John Andreas Cini: I; b. 'in parts of Italy'; alien/denizen; of Venice; denization 1484; fl. at S. 1468-84.  
(CPR, 1476-85, 507; PRO, E 179/173/132).

Philip Cini (Cene, Cyny, Syny): I/E; merchant; alien; of Venice; fl. at S. 1463-72.  
(Ruddock, Italian Merchants, 113, 125-7; PRO, C 1/30/67; /32/52; E 179/173/131-3).

John Clake (Clacke): ? carter; alien; fl. at S. 1524.  
(PRO, E 179/173/175; see appendix C).

Cornelius Clark: tailor; left S. for Italy c. 1470.  
(Gidden, Book Rem., i, 47; Ruddock, Italian Merchants, 54).

John Clarshew: I; weaver; b. Alresford (Hants.) 1561; arr. S. 1590; fl. at S. 1597.  
(HRO, WBD, lxvii, 97).

Elizabeth Clement: I; dtr. of John Clement of Dibden (Hants.); m. Peter Thieudet 1609; W. 1611.  
(HRO, Win. A, 1611, will Elizabeth Thewdett; Hampshire Marriage Licences, 1607-40, 12).

Peter Clyff: I; brewer; 'stranger'; fl. at S. late 15th century.  
(PRO, C 1/67/131).

John Clyffe: I; clerk; left Salisbury (Wilts.) for Win. Coll. 1433; scholar New Coll. Oxford; fellow 1438-40; vicar of HR Southampton.  
(Kirby, Winchester Scholars, 55).

John Clyffe: E; b. c. 1468; left S. for Win. Coll. 1479.  
(Kirby, Winchester Scholars, 86).

Edmund Cockerell: I/E; merchant, gent; citizen and grocer of London; b. c. 1493 Guernsey; m. dtr. of Henry Huttoft of S.; dep. S. by 1539 when fl. in London; B. 1559; admin. 1561, grocer of London.  
(PRO, HCA, 13/12, fo. 35v; Ruddock, Italian Merchants, 267; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 29; Administrations in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury 1559-71, ed. R.M. Glencross (Exeter, 1912), i, 21).



- William Cockerell: E; b. c. 1548; left S. for Win. Coll. 1561; scholar New Coll. Oxford, 'did not stay there'.  
(Kirby, Winchester Scholars, 137).
- Thomas Coke: I; gent of All Saints, S.; ? son of William Coke of Salisbury and grandson of Thomas Coke of Salisbury (? b. Frampton-on-Severn (Gloucs.)); late of Winchester; lands at Headbourne and Martyr Worthy, Andover and Charlton (Hants.) and Salisbury. W. 1570.  
(PRO, PROB. 11/21 (10 Bodfelde) 1523, will Thomas Coke of Salisbury; HRO, Win. B, 1570, will Thomas Coke).
- William Coke, wife and child: I/E; of Mount Holwood (Som.); banished from S. 1590.  
(Aubrey, Examinations, 79).
- Piers Collins: I; from Romsey (Hants.); apprenticed to Richard Preston, shoemaker of S. for 7 years, 1585.  
(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 165v).
- Robert Colpays (Coulpace): attorney of Winchester; retained by town government of S. 1434-9, and owned considerable property there; released nine messuages in High St. S. to Joan wife of Nicholas Holmage of S. 1445.  
(Gidden, Steward's Books, ii, 45, 79, 97; HMC, xi, App. 3, p. 84; Wallis Chapman, Black Book, iii, 2 n 3).
- Walter Colyn: E; son of Henry Colyn, burgess; B. 1511; discharged because he was 'no inhabitant'.  
(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 6v).
- Collet Comes: E; banished as a 'bawde' 1570.  
(Merson, Book Rem., ii, 121-2).
- Vettor Compagni (Victor Company): I; merchant; alien/denizen; of Florence; denization 1468; B.; fl. at S. 1468-85.  
(Ruddock, Italian Merchants, 180, 216; CPR, 1467-77, 59; Anderson, Assize of Bread, 30).
- William Cook: I; from Caldbeck (Cumberland); apprenticed to John Watts, pewterer of S., 8 yrs. 1578.  
(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 64 v).
- Cornelius Cooper: I; alien; fl. at S. 1524-47.  
(PRO, E 179/173/175; SRO, SC 15/17a; see appendix C).



Gabriel Corbet, Mabilla, wife (Corbizzi): I; mariner, merchant; alien/denizen; of Venice; denization 1431; B.; fl. at S. 1427-55; O. 1441-53.

(CPR, 1429-36, 117; 1436-41, 459; Davies, Southampton, 174; see appendix B).

Richard Cornelius (Cornellis): ?I; merchant, brewer; B. 1585; O. 1591-99, M. 1601; ? from Low Countries or S.; involved with a Christopher Cornellis of Andover (Hants.) in probate of will of John Knight, alderman, his father-in-law.

(Anderson, Examinations, 1601-2, pp.vi-ix; HRO, Win. A, 1601/2, will John Knight; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 50v; Gidden, Book Rem., i, 99-102; see appendix D).

John Cornishe: B. 1593; W. 1611, refers to a connection in Crantock (Cornwall).

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 62v; HRO, Win. A, 1611, will John Cornish; see appendix D).

Hugo Corveser: I; alien; 'ducheman'; fl. at S. 1459.  
(PRO, E 179/173/137).

Edward Cotton: I; customer and esquire; b. Enfield (Mdx.), 1540; B. 1575; fl. at S. 1585-9; O. customer c. 1585.  
(HRO, WBD, lv, 502; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 41; see appendix D).

John Cotton: ?I; mariner; W. 1565; lands in Newtown, IoW.  
(HRO, Win. B, 1564/5, will John Cotton).

John Cotton: sailor of S.; W. 1616/7; bequest to uncle, John Cotton the elder, living in Poole (Dst.).  
(PRO, PROB. 11/129 (60 Weldon), 1616/7, will John Cotton).

Susanne Cotton (Cotten): wid. of John Cotton, sailor; bequests to minister, widows and fatherless of French church, also to children of Pierre de la Haye, a member of the French church; described William Cotton of Poole (Dst.) as her cousin; W. 1618.

(HRO, Win. Registered copies of wills, vol Hfo. 249, 1618, will Susanne Cotten; Godfray, Registre, 54, 55, 58, 59, 92).



John Courteys: I; watchman, carter; from Normandy; fl. at S.  
1450-60.

(SRO, SC 13/1; 15/8; Thomson, 'Steward's Book', 22;  
Bunyard, Brokage Book, 21; Coleman, Brokage Book,  
i, 36, 43; ii, 173, 279; see appendix B).

Barnard Courtmill (Courtney, Corteney): ?I; brewer, mercer;  
B. 1555; O. 1557-75, M. 1579; W. 1591, bequest to  
church of Southwick (Hants.); held lands at 'Willforde'  
(? Wilford, Notts.).

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 28; Merson, Book Rem., ii,  
App. I, pp. 155-7; Gidden, Book Rem., i, 90-4;  
PRO, PROB. 11/78 (76 Sainberbe), 1591, will Bernard  
Courtmill; see appendix D).

Nicholas Cowart: merchant; b. Marnhull (Dst.); B.; O. 1499-1505;  
M. 1509, 1510; W. 1516, bequest to Marnhull, 'where  
I was born'.

(Gidden, Book Rem., i, 75-8; PRO, PROB. 11/18  
(24 Holder), 1516, will Nicholas Cowart).

John Cowper: I; tailor; b. Warfield (Berks.); arr. S. 1580;  
fl. at S. 1582 'before of Berks'.  
(HRO, WBD, 1, 414).

John Cox: ?I; possibly a son of John Cocks (d. 1552), but asked  
to be buried at Botley (Hants.) and made bequests to  
parishes of Fareham and Portchester (Hants.); W. 1596.  
(HRO, Win. unclassified, 1552, K.6, will John Cocks;  
Win. A, 1596, will John Cox).

John Crevell: I; from Jersey; apprenticed to Peter Poche, serge-  
maker of S. 5 yrs 1577.  
(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 40).

Cicely (Sicely) Crooke: E; dtr. of John Crooke of S., m. Lewknor  
Mille 'of Newtonbury', son of Thomas and Alice Mille  
c. 1590.  
(Hampshire Visitations, 160).

John Crooke (Croke): I; merchant; the trade and town records  
suggest he was a merchant of Poole (Dst.) who moved  
to S.; 1563 'Croke of Poole'; B. 1565; O. 1575-82;  
M. 1568, 1584; fl. at S. 1565-93; uncle of Walter  
Croke (Crooke), also connected with Poole.



(Gidden, Book Rem., i, 90-6; SRO, SC 5/3/1, fo. 109v; SC 3/1/1, fo. 32; SC 10/1/3; see appendix D).

Walter Crooke (Croke): I; merchant; nephew of John Crooke; had a boy (? apprentice) in France at his death; bequests to the poor in Wareham and Poole (Dst.) and Bath (Som.), possibly the origin of the Crookes before they moved to Dorset; W. 1579.

(HRO, Win. A, 1579, will Walter Croke).

Robert Crosse: I; fishmonger; b. Tiverton (Devon.) 1523; arr. S. 1549; B. 1572 or 73; fl. at S. 1589; admin. 1593. (HRO, WBD, lv, 468; Admins. 1593, admin. and inventory Robert Crosse; two Robert Crosses were admitted burgess, one in 1572 and the other in 1573; see appendix D).

Thomas Crowder: fletcher; sister living at 'Stapporthe Chetsher' (? Stapleford, Ches.); godchildren and friends at Romsey (Hants.); W. 1580.

(HRO, Win. B, 1580, fo. 249, will Thomas Crowder).

William Dalewre: E; sailor; b. S. c. 1542; to Gorleston (Suff.) c. 1565; to Lowestoft (Suff.) c. 1570/1 where fl. 1572. (PRO, HCA 13/19, fo. 418).

Constantine Darell: E; esquire; granted property in S. 1495-6; resident 1501; of Collingbourne Abbatis (Wilts.) 1507; W. 1507/8. (Wallis Chapman, Black Book, ii, 162-3; PRO, PROB. 11/13 (1 Blamyr) 1501, will Vincent Tehy; PROB. 11/15 (34 Adean), 1507/8, will Constantine Darell of Collingbourne Abbatis).

Constantine Darell: son of Constantine Darell; may not have resided at S.; 'of Collingbourne' (Wilts.) 1529 when he grants lands in S. to John Mille and others. (SRO, SC 4/2, no. 345).

Burladie Darvall (Darvault): shoemaker; fl. at S. 1574-1604; W. 1604.

(Hearnshaw, Court Leet, i, 100; HRO, Win. A, 1604, will and inventory Burladie Darvall; the name Burladie derives either from 'by our Lady' or St Brelade, a Channel Island parish. The Darvall family were strongly connected with the Channel Islands).



- Hugh Darvall: ?I; merchant; B. 1545; fl. at S. 1545-87; O. 1563; W. 1587; a sister in Jersey, lands at Odiham (Hants.).  
(Merson, Book Rem., ii, App. I, p. 155;  
SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 23; Darvall became burgess by selection of Thomas Fasshien, himself with CI connections; PRO, PROB. 11/72 (7 Rutland), 1576/87, will Hugh Darvall).
- Philip Darvoll (Darvall): I/E; mercer; b. Jersey, c. 1509; to S. c. 1528; to Shirley (Hants.) c. 1535; to Lymington (Hants.) c. 1540; fl. at Lymington 1544. (HCA, 13/9, fo. 86v).
- Julian Davis: wife of John Davis, mariner; E; banished from S. for immoral conduct 1570.  
(Merson, Book Rem., ii, 121-2).
- John Dawtry: I; customer of S. c. 1500-18; b. ? Petworth (Sx.); B. 1490; MP 1495; fl. at S. to 1518; W. 1517/8.  
(Hampshire Visitations, 76; Anderson, Assize of Bread, 45; SRO, SC 5/3/1, fo. 7; PRO, PROB. 11/19 (13 Aytiffe), 1517/8, will John Dawtry; CPR, 1494-1509, 256).
- Angelo Donati de Aldobrandi: I; merchant; alien; of Florence; from London; fl. at S. 1454-64.  
(PRO, C 1/29/264-5; E 179/173/133; /137; Ruddock, Italian Merchants, 102, 123, 131, 173; see appendix B, sub Aldobrandi).
- Peter de Allcobasse: I/E; rector and precentor of St Mary's, S.; exchanged St Mary's with St Columba Major, dioc. Exeter 1411; canon of Windsor 1422.  
(Davies, Southampton, 348).
- Thomas Deboke (Boke, Debook): ?I; shoemaker; perhaps of CI or French origin; B. 1542; inventory 1557.  
(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 22v; PRO, C 1/1004/53; HRO, Box D/2/A-I, no. 13, 1557, inventory Thomas Boke; see appendix C).
- Quelicus de Brignaly: I; factor; alien; of Genoa; fl. at S. 1464.  
(PRO, E 179/173/133; C 1/29/405).
- Seyger de Buyse: I; b. 'Berefleete in Seland' (Biervliet, Holland); fl. at S. 1436.  
(CPR, 1429-36, 571).



John de Cayne (Caen): I; from Normandy; fl. at S. 1454-60.

(SRO, SC 13/1; 15/8; see appendix B).

Julianus 'de ecclesia de Italia': I; ? clerk; alien; fl. at S.

1468.

(PRO, E 179/173/132).

Gerardo de Egra: E; youngest son of Niccolo de Egra; inherited manor of Woolston (Hants.).

(Ruddock, Italian Merchants, 251-4).

Giorgio de Egra: E; son of Niccolo de Egra; citizen and grocer of London 1553/4; left S. c. 1544.

(Ruddock, Italian Merchants, 245, 252).

Niccolo (Nicolyn) de Egra (Degra, de Marinis de Egra): I; merchant; alien/denizen; of Genoa; denization 1519; fl. at S. 1514-44; W. 1544, lands at Woolston (Hants.).

(Ruddock, Italian Merchants, 240-51; PRO, PROB. 11/30 (14 Pynnyng), 1544, will Nicolyn Degra; see appendix C, sub Degra).

Julianus de Grymaldus: I; merchant; alien; of Genoa; fl. at S. 1468.

(PRO, E 179/173/132).

Nicholas de la Bate: I; merchant; alien; of Florence; fl. at S. 1466; W. 1466/7.

(PRO, PROB. 11/5 (17 Godyn), 1466/7, will Nicholas de la Bate).

Philip de la Lyevre: I; 'frenchman'; fl. at S. 1535-7; W. 1537.

(HRO, Win. A, 1537, fo. 111, will Philip de la Lyevre; SRO, SC 5/3/1, fo. 72).

William de Lyvayes: I; alien; fl. at S. 1524.

(His name and alien status suggest a French origin; PRO, E 179/173/175; see appendix C).

Geoffrey de Maren: ?I; fl. at S. 1495.

(SRO, SC 4/1/1).

Brancino de Marini (Brankyn de Maryn): I; merchant and gent;

alien; 'merchant of Genoa, als. of London, als. of Southampton'; fl. at S. 1495-1506.

(CPR, 1494-1509, 387; Gidden, Book Rem., i, 11, 26, 29; PRO, C 1/249/82).



- Julian de Maryn: I; merchant and factor; alien; of Genoa;  
fl. at S. 1466-8.  
(PRO, E 179/173/132; /134).
- Nicholas Demerall: I; skinner; b. 'under obesaunce' to the king  
of France; fl. at S. 1522.  
(SRO, SC 4/2, 337 (92/5)).
- Thomas Denton: citizen and mercer of London; takes land in S. 1414  
with Richard Tyrell of co. Lincoln, William Trynnell  
citizen and mercer of London and Thomas Armorer of S.  
(Wallis Chapman, Black Book, i, 158).
- Damiano de Pesaro (Damyas de Peyzo): I; merchant; alien/denizen;  
of Genoa; 'freeman of Southampton'; denization  
1471; re-issued 1472; fl. at S. for 15 years.  
(CPR, 1467-77, 236, 361; PRO, C 1/32/313).
- Henry Derikson: I; alien; 'de Flanders'; fl. at S. 1464.  
(PRO, E 179/173/133).
- Lorenzo de Rossi: I; servant; alien; ? of Florence; fl. at S.  
c. 1457.  
(Ruddock, Italian Merchants, 129; PRO, C 1/19/22).
- Maud Deryke: I; widow; alien; fl. at S. 1524.  
(PRO, E 179/173/175; see appendix C).
- James de Stephen: I; factor; alien; of Venice; fl. at S. 1464.  
(PRO, E 179/173/133).
- Cristofano de Vernaccia (Christopher de Vernages): I; merchant;  
alien; of Genoa; fl. at S. 1450-4.  
(Ruddock, Italian Merchants, 176; PRO, C 1/19/22;  
see appendix B, sub Christopher de Vernages).
- Joan Diaper: wife of William Diaper of Weston by S., husbandman;  
b. Carisbrooke, IoW, 1565; from Newport, IoW; fl.  
at Weston 1597.  
(HRO, WBD, lxvii, 93).
- Joan Dieugard: dtr. of Richard Dieugard burgess of S.; m. to  
Lawrence Tirling, both living at Chichester (Sx.),  
1425.  
(Wallis Chapman, Black Book, ii, 38).



- Angelo di Negro (de Nigro): I; merchant; alien; of Genoa;  
fl. at S. 1439-60.  
(Ruddock, Italian Merchants, 125; Gidden, Book Rem.,  
i, 38; PRO, E 179/173/137).
- Galeazzo di Negro (de Nigro): I; merchant; alien; of Genoa;  
fl. at S. 1439-74.  
(Ruddock, Italian Merchants, 125, 131; PRO,  
C 1/33/291; E 179/173/132; /134; see appendix B,  
sub de Nigro).
- Peter di Negro (de Nigro): I; merchant; alien; of Genoa; fl.  
at S. 1454.  
(see appendix B, sub de Nigro).
- David Dixon: I/E; hellier; b. Winchester (Hants.) 1550; arr. S.  
1565; dep. 1570; fl. Mottisfont (Hants.) 1600.  
(HRO, WBD, lxvii, 366).
- Joan Doge: dtr. of Stephen Stamford, Burgess of S., and Margery;  
E; m. John Doge, husbandman, of Millbrook by S.;  
released property at S. 1511.  
(Wallis Chapman, Black Book, iii, 56).
- John Dowdlill: E; banished from S. 1590.  
(Aubrey, Examinations, 79).
- Walter Dowery: I; b. in 'Lovan, Brabant' (Louvain); fl. at S. 1436.  
(CPR, 1429-36, 585).
- Arnoldus Ducheman: I; 'bereman'; alien; fl. at S. 1459.  
(PRO, E 179/173/137).
- Hanse Ducheman: I; alien; fl. at S. 1466.  
(PRO, E 179/173/134).
- Michael Ducheman: I; alien; fl. at S. 1468.  
(PRO, E 179/173/132).
- Reynold Ducheman: I; alien; fl. at S. 1524.  
(PRO, E 179/173/175; see appendix C).
- Simon Ducheman: I; alien; 'de Flandres'; fl. at S. 1464.  
(PRO, E 179/173/133).
- Patrick Dudley: E; banished from S. 1577.  
(Aubrey, Examinations, 54).



Thomas Dumareske (Demarrick, Demrisque, Dumaresq): I; sergemaker;  
B. 1573; O. 1576-84; probably from CI.

(Merson, Book Rem., iii, 62-3; his name, connections and burgess fee of £10 all suggest an outside origin in the CI; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 38v; HRO, Win. B, 1575, will Cornelius Pointdexter; Win. B, 1574, will Lawrence Williams; SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 137v; see appendix D).

John Dunne: E; left HR, S. for Win. Coll. in 1454; possibly son of John Dun, see appendix B.  
(Kirby, Winchester Scholars, 70).

Giles Durant: I; from Silo (Normandy); apprenticed to Peter Poche, sergemaker of S., 4 yrs, 1577.  
(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 39).

William Dye, wife and child: I/E; commanded to depart to Ashford (Kent) whence he came 1576; may be identified with 'Goodman Dye' and William Dye, beneficiary and overseer of the will of Stephen Pell, smith, who had lands and connections in Smarden (Kent), 1576.  
(Aubrey, Examinations, 11; HRO, Win. B, 1576, fo. 72, will Stephen Pell).

Thomas Dymocke (Dymmock): merchant of S., deputy of king's butler at S.; fl. at S. 1483-1505; O. 1483-6; M. 1491, 1492, 1502; 'als. of Dartmouth, Devon'.  
(CPR, 1494-1509, 399; Anderson, Assize of Bread, 28; Gidden, Book Rem., i, 74-6; see also Wallis Chapman, Black Book, iii, 70-1, for Salisbury Dymocks).

Dorothy Dyngley (Dyngler): dtr. of John Hopton of 'Hopton-in-the-Hole' (Salop.); I; m. Nicholas Dyngley, son of Thomas and Maria Dyngley of S.; John Hopton owed Thomas Dyngley £300 at Dyngley's death in 1582.  
(HRO, Win. B, 1582, fos. 449-50, wills of Thomas and Maria Dyngler (Dyngley); Hampshire Visitations, 177).

Dorothy Dyngley (Dyngler): dtr. of Thomas and Maria Dyngley of S.; E; m. Matthew Holloway of London after 1582.  
(HRO, Win. B, 1582, fos. 449-50, wills of Thomas and Maria Dyngler (Dyngley); Hampshire Visitations, 177).

Marie Earle: dtr. of Walter Earle of S.; E; m. by 1617 to Thomas Lyneall, barber surgeon of Deptford (Kent).



(HRO, Win. Registered copy wills, H, fo. 254, 1617, will Walter Earle).

Walter Earle (Erle, Curle): I; merchant; b. 1539; arr. S.

1569; B. 1572; fl. at S. to 1617; O. 1578; W. 1617.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 37v; Gidden, Book Rem., i, 95; HRO, WBD, xxxvii, 250; Win. Registered copy wills, vol. H, fo. 254, 1617, will Walter Earle; see appendix D).

Edward Edes: I; draper; b. Newport IoW 1555; B. 1580; O. 1582-8; W. 1589.

(Merson, Book Rem., iii, 62-3; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 45v; SC 2/1/5, fo. 162v; Newport IoW, PR, 1555; see appendix D).

William Edge: I/E; merchant of East Wittering (Sx.); b. Petworth (Sx.) c. 1516; fl. at S. c. 1537-48; fl. at East Wittering 1548-52; apprenticed to Henry Huttoft at S. (PRO, HCA 13/9, fo. 236).

John Edmunds (Edmonds): I; tailor; b. Kingston-upon-Thames (Sy.)

1540; arr. S. 1548, fl. at S. 1567.

(HRO, WBD, xxiv, 349; Win. B, 1570, will Thomas Edmunds).

Reginald Edmunds (Edmonds): E; innholder of Kingston-upon-Thames

(Sy.) 1611; son of Thomas Edmunds and Ellena (Eleanor, Ellen, Helena) Edmunds.

(HRO, Win. A, 1612, will Ellena Edmunds).

Thomas Edmunds (Edmonds): I; draper; B. 1546 'at the instance of

Mr Welles the younger for that he brought him from

Kingston to inhabit this town'; fl. at S. 1546-70;

O. 1555-66; W. 1570, property at Hampton Wick, Sunbury, Kingston-upon-Thames (Sy.).

(Gidden, Book Rem., i, 86-8; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 24; HRO, Win. B, 1570, will Thomas Edmunds).

Dennis (Dionis) Edwards: E; yeoman; fl. at S. 1577-85; fl. at

Hound (Hants.), as servant to earl of Hertford, 1611;

W. 1611.

(HRO, Win. A, 1611, will Dionis Edwards, yeoman, of Hound; see appendix D).

John Edwards: I/E; leatherseller; b. Hackney (Mdx.) c. 1524;

fl. at S. c. 1548-66; to London 1566; 'leather-

seller of London' 1574.

(PRO, HCA 13/21, fo. 84).



Reginald Edwards: E; gent; b. S. 1567; arr. Faversham (Kent)  
1597; fl. at Faversham 1604.

(Canterbury Cathedral Library, Index of deponents and places, X, 11, 8, fo. 133v; the only entry in this collection, for which I am indebted to A.J. Willis).

Roger Egremonde: I; alien; 'de Flandres'; fl. at S. 1464.  
(PRO, E 179/173/133).

William Eling (Eldinge, Yelding): E/I; notary public, yeoman;  
b. at S. 1560; at Winchester (Hants.) 1578-82;  
ret. to S. 1583; fl. at S. 1594, 1610; O. 1586;  
see appendix D, sub Yelding .  
(HRO, WBD, lv, 107; Gidden, Book Rem., i, 100;  
Win. A, 1610, will Margeria Croke; PRO, PROB. 11/66  
(37 Butts), 1583/4, will Agnes Grant. William Eling,  
Eldinge and Yelding are probably the same man).

Thomas Ellen: I; from Jersey; apprenticed to Peter Poche,  
sergemaker of S., for 6 yrs 1577.  
(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 41).

Dorothy Ellis (als. Manton): dtr. of Margery Weltch who made a joint  
will with her husband Peter in 1607 in Newport IOW,  
although described as 'of Southampton'; ? m. to  
Robert Ellis of Newport IOW, tailor.  
(HRO, Win. B, 1607, will Margery and Peter Weltch).

John Elmes (Elmys), the elder: ?E; merchant; property at S. 1454;  
probably related to John Elmes of Henley-on-Thames  
(Berks.) who traded in S.  
(Coleman, Brokage Book, i, 98; Stonor Letters, i,  
pp. xxxiii-v, 53; see appendix B, sub Elmys).

Robert Ernley: E; clerk; b. c. 1484; left S. for Win. Coll.  
1496; scholar New Coll. Oxford, BA; fellow 1508;  
beneficed; possibly son of William Erneley, town  
clerk of S. 1486-1501.  
(Kirby, Winchester Scholars, 96; Merson, Book Rem.,  
i, 66).

John Estwell: ?I; merchant; B; fl. at S. 1418/19-57; O. 1426; W. 1457/9;  
bequest for repair of a bridge at Rochester (Kent).  
(Davies, Southampton, 173; Wallis Chapman, Black  
Book, iii, 114-21, 1457/9, will John Estwell; see  
appendix B).



Richard Etuer (Estur, Etyer): ?I/E; fishmonger; ?b. CI; styled 'anglois' in Godfray, Registre, usual term for CI people; links with CI people at S.; B. 1566; fl. at S. 1568-80; 'fishmonger of London', 1587.

(De Grave, 'Notes on the Register of the Walloon Church', 137; Godfray, Registre, 3, 6, 15; Merson, Book Rem., iii, 49; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 33).

Robert Evans: B. 1541; W. 1558, bequest of copyhold at Sholing (Hants.) to his son Thomas Evans (W. 1571).  
(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 21v; HRO, Win. unclassified, 1558, will and inventory Robert Evans; Win. B, 1571, will Thomas Evans).

Thomas Evans (Yevan): I; merchant; b. Gadock (?Llangadog), Wales; B. 1502; O. 1506-8; fl. at S. 1504-10; W. 1510, bequest to church of Gadock in Wales 'where I was christened', also brothers at Gadock.  
(Gidden, Book Rem., i, 79; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 2; HRO, Win. B, 1510, will Thomas Yevan).

Alice Exton (née James): I; b. Newport, IoW, 1556; m. (1) John Exton, (2) Henry Kingston; fl. at S. 1598-1615; W. 1615; lands and tenements in IoW and Fawley (Hants.).  
(Newport IoW, PR, 1555/6, 1578; HRO, Win. A, 1598, will John Exton; Win. A, 1615, will Alice Kingston).

John Exton: I; merchant; b. Chichester (Sx.); B. 1585; O. 1588-90, M. 1594; fl. at S. 1585-98; m. Alice James of Newport IoW, 1578; had lands at Little Bridlesford (IoW); W. 1597/8, bequest to St Pancras, Chichester 'where I was christened'; a cousin Nicholas Exton at London; a cousin John Exton at Chichester.  
(Newport IoW, PR, 1578; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 50v; Gidden, Book Rem., i, 98-100; HRO, Win. A, 1598, will John Exton; see appendix D).

Robert Eyer (Ayer): I; merchant; from Salisbury; B. 1562; fl. at S. 1550-66; O.; M. 1566.  
(Thomas, 'Seaborne Trade', 48, 130; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 31v; Gidden, Book Rem., i, 88).

Thomas Eyres: I; locksmith; from Andover (Hants.), brought with him his sister from IoW, 1593.



(Aubrey, Examinations, 145).

John Ezington (? Errington): E; b. c. 1573; left S. for Win. Coll. 1584.

(Kirby, Winchester Scholars, 151).

Agnes Fasshion (Fashyn): dtr. of Thomas Fasshion; E; fl. 1558; m. - Simpson of London.  
(Hampshire Visitations, 66).

Elizabeth Fasshion (Fashyn): dtr. of Thomas Fasshion; E; fl. 1558; m. James Jefferies of Chilworth (Hants.).  
(Hampshire Visitations, 66).

Thomas Fasshion (Fashyn): I/E; merchant, b. Guernsey c. 1503; son of Nicholas Fasshion, gent, usher to Henry VII; arr. S. c. 1520; B. 1531; O. 1539-41; M. 1545; dep. for London c. 1540; W. 1558 'of Southampton', bequests to churches of St Peter Port and 'Colish Havillant' and barefoot friars of Guernsey; lands in Guernsey, Jersey, Cheapside (London), Millbrook and Freemantle (Hants.) and S.; both S. and CI beneficiaries; his grandson lived at Freemantle.  
(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 15; Gidden, Book Rem., i, 82, 83; PRO, HCA 13/7, fo. 233v; PROB. 11/40 (17 Noodes), 1555/8, will Thomas Fasshion; HRO, Win. B, 1638, will West Fashion of Freemantle; Hampshire Visitations, 66).

John Favor: E; clerk; son of John Favor, merchant of S.; B. 1605; (W. 1593/6); b. c. 1558; Win. Coll. 1571; scholar New Coll. Oxford, LLB; fellow 1594; vicar of Hoylake (Ches.); canon and precentor of York 1616; warden of Magdalen Hospital, Ripon (Yorks.) 1618; vicar of Halifax (Yorks.).  
(PRO, PROB. 11/87 (46 Drake), 1593/6, will John Favor; Kirby, Winchester Scholars, 143; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 106v.

Philip Favor: E; clerk; son of John Favor, merchant of S, brother of John Favor; b. c. 1563; Win. Coll. 1573; scholar New Coll. Oxford, BA; fellow 1582-6; vicar of Winslow (Bucks.).

(PRO, PROB. 11/87 (46 Drake), 1593/6, will John Favor; Kirby, Winchester Scholars, 145).



Alice Fetplace: E; m. to Walter Tancok of Newport IoW, 1507.

(Wallis Chapman, Black Book, iii, 48).

Walter Fetplace (Fetiplace): O. 1414, M. 1419, 1426, 1432, 1439; 1444;

W. 1449, lands at Christchurch (Hants.).

(Lambeth Palace Library MS. 173 Stafford, 1449, will  
Walter Fetplace; Davies, Southampton, 173, 174).

Walter Fetplace (Fetiplace): I; merchant, shipowner; O. 1456,

M. 1462, 1463, 1464; MP 1472-5; son of John Fetplace  
of Denchworth (Berks.); fl. at S. 1454-75.

(Davies, Southampton, 174, 202; Wedgwood, Biographies,  
321; see appendix B).

William Fetter: I; shoemaker; b. 1545, Devon; arr. S. 1572;

fl. at S. 1573.

(HRO, WBD, xxxvii, 216).

Robert Fevar: I; Norman; apprentice 1460.

(SRO, SC 15/8).

-- Fillo: I; servant; alien; fl. at S. 1552-3.

(PRO, E 179/239/161).

Mary Flamstead: I/E; from Preston (Northants.) in 1577 to stay with  
her aunt, wife of Robert Bedam; 'is with child . . and  
is ordered to leave S.' on pain of imprisonment 1577.  
(Aubrey, Examinations, 52-3).

Francis Fleming: E; knight; son of John Fleming of S. (W. 1528);  
moved to manor of Broadlands, Romsey (Hants.);

W. 1555, 'of Brodelands, Rumsey'.

(HRO, Win. B, 1528, will John Fleming; 5M50/2703,  
1555, will Sir Francis Fleming of Brodelands, Rumsey).

Henry Fleming: I; alien; 'de Flandres'; fl. at S. 1464.

(PRO, E 179/173/133).

Isabel Fleming: ?I/E; m. John Fleming of S. (W. 1528); left S.

after her husband's death and lived at Lewisham  
(Kent), asking to be buried at Addington (Sy.) where  
she had a house.

(PRO, PROB. 11/30 (11 Pynnyng), 1538/44, will Isabel  
Fleming of Lewisham).



Robert Fleming: E; gent; son of John Fleming of S. (W. 1528); appears to have left S. by 1547, being assessed after that date for lands in S.

(HRO, Win. B, 1528, will John Fleming; PRO, E 179/174/261).

Thomas Fleming: I; knight, solicitor general and lord chief justice c. 1600, recorder and MP for S. 1601, 1603; b. Newport IoW 1544, son of John Fleming (d. 1574) of Newport IoW; lands in S. c. 1600, ret. to N. Stoneham by S.; d. 1613.

(DNE, xix; HRO, Win. A, 1573/4, will John Fleming of Newport IoW; Names of Members, 439, 445; PRO, E 179/174/444; Newport IoW, PR, 1570).

John Fletcher: I; merchant and fishmonger; B. 1519; fl. at S. to 1562; O. 1548-51, M. 1555; W. 1562, bequest to parish church of Eling (Hants.) 'where my father and mother lye'.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 10v; Gidden, Book Rem., i, 84-6; HRO, Win. B, 1562, will John Fletcher; see appendix C).

Robert Florise (Florice, Florys): merchant; kinsman of Thomas Florice, son of Thomas Florice of Guernsey with whom Robert was associated in trade; B.; O. 1426-36; W. 1443.

(Wallis Chapman, Black Book, ii, 136-41, 1443, will Robert Florice; Davies, Southampton, 173).

James Flowrie (Flore): I; alien; fl. at S. 1542-7.

(PRO, E 179/173/228; /239/161; SRO, SC 15/17a).

John Floyde: E; b. c. 1570; left S. for Win. Coll. 1581.

(Kirby, Winchester Scholars, 149).

Edmund Forster: fl. at S. c. 1450, grandfather of Robert Marmion of Thame (Oxford.) who disputed Forster's title to lands at Nursling, Bury, Lee, Wimpson, Millbrook, Testwood and Totton (Hants.).

(PRO, C 1/26/74).

John Fory: I; alien; fl. at S. 1545.

(PRO, E 179/173/239).



- John Foster: gent of Baddesley (Hants.); releases property in S. 1546.  
(Wallis Chapman, Black Book, iii, 75).
- John Foster: I; serving man; from Somerset seeking service at S. 1577.  
(Aubrey, Examinations, 44).
- Elizabeth Fourde: I/E; from Salisbury, banished 1557 for 'whoredom' with the Venetians.  
(Merson, Book Rem., ii, 58-9).
- William Foxall: I; merchant; B. 1600, on condition 'that the said William Foxall shall dwell in this Town and heere trade in merchandize whiche he hath faithfully promised to do'; from Lewes (Sx.); fl. at S. 1600-4.  
(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 87; PRO, PROB. 11/106 (56 Hayes), 1604/5, will George Gallopp).
- John Foxe: I; labourer; 'born under obesaunce of French king'; fl. at S. 1522.  
(SRO, SC 4/2, 338 (NC)).
- Seth Frowde: I/E; servant (? apprentice) to William Staveley, Thomas Turner and William Wallopp at S.; b. Chilton Candover (Hants.); fl. at S. 1567-85; d. at Nursling (Hants.), 1597.  
(HRO, WBD, lv, 494; SRO, SC 13/2/3; HRO, Admins., admin. and inventory, 1597, Seth Frowde of Nursling; see appendix D).
- Thomas Fry (Frye): I; husbandman; b. Dummer (Hants.); to Ellisfield (Hants.) for 10 yrs; Winchester (Hants.) 2 yrs; arr. S. 1565; fl. at S. 1567-81; W. 1581.  
(HRO, WBD, xxiv, 348; can be identified with Thomas Frye in HRO, Win. B, 1581, fo. 345, will and inventory Thomas Frye; see also HRO, Win. B, 1581, fo. 374, will Magdalen Fry, his wife).
- Thomas Fry: I; husbandman; b. Droxford (Hants.) 1568; arr. Weston parish, St Mary's S. 1597.  
(HRO, WBD, lxvii, 96).



Edmund Fuller: ?I; of S.; admin. 1580, lease of house in Lymington (Hants.), overseers Robert Fuller of Newport (IoW) and Henry Crocker of Winchester.  
(HRO, Admins, 580, admin. and inventory Edmund Fuller).

Richard Fuller: I; weaver; b. 1513; fl. at Lymington (Hants.) 1536-71; arr. S. 1571; fl. at S. 1577.  
(HRO, WBD, xlv, 141).

Robert Fuller: I; alien; fl. at S. 1552-75.  
(SRO, SC 10/1/1; SC 14/2/5; SC 13/2/3; 13/2/7; PRO, E 179/174/387; although Fuller appears in the lists of St Michael with St John's ward from 1552-75, he is only marked as an alien in 1563 and 1571).

Peter Fysshe: I; b. in 'Serese' (Zierikzee) in Holland; fl. at S. 1436.  
(CPR, 1429-36, 568).

John Gadstone (Godstone): I; clerk; appointed chaplain in S. castle for good service at St Mary's, Eton (Berks.) 1452; new appointment 1461 to castle.  
(CPR, 1451-62, 20; 1461-67, 89).

Gherardo Galganetti (Galganet, Gargeret): I; agent and merchant; alien; of Lucca; fl. at S. c. 1439.  
(Ruddock, Italian Merchants, 102-3, 124; Bunyard, Brokage Book, 74, 163).

George Gallopp (Gollop): merchant, mercer, ? weaver; b. at 'Stoke and Nethirbourne in the West Country' (? Abbotstoke and Netherbury, Dst.) 1559; arr. S. 1573; B. 1597; fl. at S. 1585-1605; W. 1604/5, a cousin Anne James of Titchfield (Hants.); took an apprentice, George Gollop of Abbotstoke (Dst.), 1604.  
(HRO, WBD, lv, 466; PRO, PROB. 11/106 (56 Hayes), 1604/5, will George Gallopp; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 78v; SC 2/6/6, fo. 134; see appendix D).

Harman Garetson: I; alien; fl. at S. 1524.  
(PRO, E 179/173/175; see appendix C).

Richard Gate: E; left S. for Win. Coll. 1404; left 1418; fellow Win. Coll. 1418; d. 1422.  
(Kirby, Winchester Scholars, 4, 32).



- Thomas Gauntlet: I; from Salisbury (Wilts.); apprenticed to John Crooke, merchant of S., 5 yrs, 1576.  
(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 16v).
- Thomas Gaye: I; b. c. 1415; arr. S. c. 1437; fl. at S. c. 1500 aged 87; resident at S. 65 yrs.  
(SRO, SC 4/2, no. 320(N.C)).
- John George: I; alien; fl. at S. 1524-46.  
(PRO, E 179/173/175; /139).
- Arnold Gerardson: I; alien; from Middelburg, Zeeland; fl. at S. 1436.  
(CFR, 1429-36, 553).
- John Gilbeck (see Kilbeck)
- Abraham Gilmott: I; son of Guernsey goldsmith; apprentice sergemaker at S. 1603.  
(SRO, SC 2/6/6, fo. 125).
- Dardo Giustiniani (Justinian): I; alien; of Venice; fl. at S. 1456.  
(Ruddock, Italian Merchants, 112, 125).
- Richard Glasyer: I; alien; fl. at S. 1542-3.  
(PRO, E 179/173/228).
- Thomas Godby: I; from Otterbourne (Hants.); apprenticed to Sicily; wid. of Giles Shilling or Seulin, merchant of S. as a sergemaker, 7 yrs, 1583/4.  
(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 137).
- Edward Goddard: I; tailor; b. Blandford Forum (Dst.) 1574; arr. S. 1593; fl. at S. 1594.  
(HRO, WBD, lxii, 406).
- Henry Goddard: merchant; eldest son of Thomas Goddard (d. 1555); W. 1561, inherited IoW lease.  
(HRO, Win. B, 1555, 1561, wills of Thomas and Henry Goddard).
- Richard Goddard: I; merchant and alderman of S.; from Poole (Dst.); at Poole to 1563; purchased house at S. from Nicholas Caplin (also Poole connected) 1564; B. 1565; O. 1571, M. 1569; fl. at S. 1565-73; W. 1573,



bequests to churches at Poole, Witchampton, Tollard and Wimborne (Dst.); property in Poole and Wimborne; inventory £2,098: richest surviving for S. in 15th or 16th century.

(HRO, Win. B, 1573, will and inventory Richard Goddard; Wallis Chapman, Black Book, iii, 129-30; ibid. 129, n 3 confuses Goddard with Richard Goddard son of his brother Thomas Goddard; HRO, Win. B, 1555, will Thomas Goddard; Thomas, 'Seaborne Trade', 51, 101; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 32; Gidden, Book Rem., i, 90, n 2).

Thomas Goddard: merchant; brother of Richard Goddard; B. 1535; O. 1542-8, M. 1550; W. 1555, possessed a lease in IoW.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 17; Gidden, Book Rem., i, 83-5; HRO, Win. B, 1555, will Thomas Goddard).

William Goddard, wife and child: ordered to leave S. 1577.

(Aubrey, Examinations, 66).

John Godfrey (Godfray): I; alien; fl. at S. 1459.

(PRO, E 179/173/137; see appendix B).

John Godfrey: ?I; merchant; B.; fl. at S. 1501-15; O. 1485-92, M. 1496, 1505; W. 1515, bequest to 'Sir Michael Samare (? Saumarez) clerk, my cosen, all my lands lying and being in the Isle of Jersey . . . and then to the parish church of St Clement Isle of Jersey'.

(Gidden, Book Rem., i, 74-6; HRO, Win. B, 1515, will John Godfrey; PRO, PROB. 11/13 (1 Blamyr), 1501, will Vincent Tehy).

Margaret Gold (? née Jahneson, Johneson): m. Henry Gold of S.; John Johnson (Jahneson, Johneson) merchant of Steyning (Sx.) brother-in-law of Henry Gold and overseer of his will 1558.

(HRO, Win. B, 1558, will Henry Gold).

Roger Goldsmith: I; alien; 'ducheman'; fl. at S. 1467.

(PRO, E 179/173/131).

John Goney: I; from Fordingbridge (Hants.); apprenticed to Peter Poche, sergemaker of S., 7 yrs, 1599/1600.

(SRO, SC 2/6/6, fo. 45).



- Petrus Gracian: I; merchant and factor; alien; of Venice;  
fl. at S. 1464-6.  
(PRO, E 179/173/131; /133).
- John Granger: I; clerk; exchanged parish of Huish (Wilts.) for  
St John's S. 1405 with William Sweyn; resigned  
same year, John Holand appointed.  
(CPR, 1405-08, 4, 90).
- Agnes Grant (Grawnt): m. Charles Grant; ?I; cousin of Hilary  
Brocke of CI; a brother in Jersey; W. 1583/4,  
also mentions Mahault and Sharff.  
(HRO, Win. B, 1584, will Agnes Grant; PRO, PROB.  
11/66 (37 Butts) 1583/4, will Agnes Grawnt).
- Nicholas Grant (Grawnt): ?I; beerbrewer; W. 1558, lands in Jersey.  
(HRO, Win. B, 1558, will Nicholas Grawnt).
- \*Nicholas Grant (Grannt): I; merchant and woolcomber; b. Guernsey  
1550; arr. S. 1578; fl. at S. 1584-91.  
(HRO, WBD, lv, 215; Win. B, 1591, will Thomas  
Goodgin; SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 160; see appendix D).
- Greek barber: I; fl. at S. 1489, possibly arrived on a galley;  
'The Grekys wiff' referred to in 1519.  
(SRO, SC 5/3/1, fos. 5v, 48v).
- Eleanor Green: wife of Richard Green, undertenant; E; ordered to  
depart 1590.  
(Aubrey, Examinations, 79).
- Richard Green (Grene): glover; fl. at S. 1555-71; W. 1571, a  
sister living in IOW.  
(HRO, Win. B, 1571, will Richard Grene; Win. A,  
1554/5, fo. 153, will George Morrell).
- John Gregory: I; merchant; b. Beaulieu (Hants.) 1510; B. 1546;  
fl. at S. 1547-84; O. 1554-6, M. 1558; admin. 1584.  
(Gidden, Book Rem., i, 86-8; SRO, SC 5/3/1, fo. 186;  
HRO, WBD, vi, 518; PCC Administrations, 1581-95, 69).
- William Gregory: E; smith; banished for 'nasty living', 1553.  
(Merson, Book Rem., ii, 40).



- Roger Grenaway (Greenway): E; son of Peter Greenway, clerk of S.; apprenticed to John Weves, tailor, at Bishopstowne (? Bishopstone or Bishopstrow) by Warminster (Wilts.) 1577.  
(Aubrey, Examinations, 55).
- Thomas Grene: E; b. c. 1415; left S. for Win. Coll. 1428; left Win. Coll. 1432.  
(Kirby, Winchester Scholars, 51).
- Emma Grete: wife of Ralph Grete, burgess; W. 1509, lands and tenements both within and without S.  
(HRO, Win. B, 1509, will Emma Grete).
- Louis Grimaldi (Grymald): I; ? alien; ? of Genoa; fl. at S. 1483-1509.  
(CPR, 1494-1509, 625; Anderson, Assize of Bread, 28; Ruddock, Italian Merchants, 74, 216).
- George Grimston: I/E; apprentice merchant, later gent; admin. 1599, of Quarr (IoW); had a brother William at Heasley (IoW).  
(SRO, SC 5/4/78; HRO, Admins., 1599, admin. and inventory George Grimston of Quarr (IoW), died at sea; see appendix D).
- Thomas Groce: I; tailor; b. Guernsey 1548; arr. S. c. 1560; fl. at S. 1584.  
(HRO, WBD, lv, 210).
- Richard Gryme: merchant, smith; B.; fl. at S. 1454-87; O. 1450-8, M. 1459; W. 1487, property in Chichester (Sx.) and Alresford (Hants.).  
(Gidden, Book Rem., i, 67-8; PRO, PROB. 11/8 (3 Milles), 1487, will Richard Gryme; see appendix B).
- Antonio Guidotti (Guydott): I/E; merchant; alien/denizen; b. Florence 1492; arr. S. 1517; denization 1533; B. 1534; dep. S. 1535; d. 1555, in Italy.  
(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 16; A.A. Ruddock, 'Antonio Guidotti', Proc. Hants. Field Club, xv (1941-3) passim; PRO, C 1/1223/46; /1345/45; see appendix C).



- Giovanni Battista Guidotti (John Baptist Gwydott, Guydott): I;  
 merchant; alien; of Florence; fl. at S. 1536-8;  
 d. 1538 at S.  
 (Ruddock, Italian Merchants, 246; Ruddock 'Antonio  
 Guidotti', 36; PRO, HCA 13/2, 287v).
- Piero Francesco Guidotti: I; merchant; alien; of Florence;  
 fl. at S. 1517-23.  
 (Ruddock, 'Antonio Guidotti', 34).
- William Gunter: I; merchant; from Andover (Hants.); 'of  
 Andover' 1467; B.; O. 1475, M. 1477, 1485, 1493.  
 W. 1492 at S., bequest to chapel in Andover called  
 'Saunderswenydd'; property in Salisbury (Wilts.).  
 (CPR, 1467-77, 53; Wallis Chapman, Black Book, ii,  
 152-62; Gidden, Book Rem., i, 72-4).
- Andrew Gwydon: I; barber, wax chandler, tippler; b. 1483; arr.  
 S. 1495; fl. at S. 1495-1549.  
 (SRO, T/C, Misc. Box 1; Merson, Book Rem., i, 29,  
 n 4; see appendix C).
- William Gwydon: ?I; weaver; ?brother of Andrew Gwydon.  
 (Gidden, Book Rem., iii, 88; PRO, E 179/173/175;  
 see appendix C).
- Edward Cylls: I; from Cullompton (Devon); apprenticed to Dennis  
 Segar, woolcomber of S., 7 yrs, 1584.  
 (SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 160).
- William Hackman: I/E; tailor; b. Sherborne St John (Hants.) 1566;  
 arr. S. 1586; dep. 1589; fl. at Basingstoke (Hants.)  
 1594.  
 (HRO, WBD, lxii, 401).
- Nicholas Ham (Hame): I; cutler; b. 1534; arr. S. 1566; fl. at  
 S. 1585-1603; admin. 1603.  
 (HRO, WBD, lxii, 165; Admins., 1603, admin. and inventory  
 Nicholas Ham; see appendix D).
- George Hamwoode: I/E; shearman; b. Heckfield (Hants.) 1555; to  
 Axford (Hants.); arr. S. c. 1569; dep. c. 1571;  
 fl. at Basingstoke (Hants.) 1571-95.  
 (HRO, WBD, lxii, 494).



John Harbrooke, wife and 2 children: I/E; from Brighton (Sx.); dwelling in S. 1590, ordered to depart when year's lease ends.

(Aubrey, Examinations, 79).

Richard Harding: I; husbandman of Weston, St Mary's S., b. 1545; arr. Weston 1555; fl. at Weston 1575.

(HRO, WBD, xlv, 2).

William Harding: servant (? apprentice) to Thomas Brooker, wheelwright of S.; John Edmunds of 'Bramshire, Wilts' (? Bramshaw on Hants./Wilts. border) was Harding's father-in-law (? Stepfather as Harding was not married) and executor; a sum of money belonging to Harding was in the hands of John Print of Winterbourne (Wilts.).

(PRO, PROB. 11/58 (8 Carew), 1576, will William Harding).

Richard Hardy (Hardey): I; gent; b. 'Sidlinge' (? Sydling St Nicholas) (Dst.); B. 1599; fl. at S. 1599-1606/7; W. 1606/7.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 84; PRO, E 179/174/446; PRO, PROB. 11/109 (33 Huddleston) 1606/7, will Richard Hardey).

Condrett Harman: I; alien; fl. at S. 1545.

(PRO, E 179/173/239).

Arnold Harmanson: I; alien; fl. at S. 1524.

(PRO, E 179/173/175; see appendix C).

John Harmanson: I; alien; fl. at S. 1524.

(PRO, E 179/173/175; see appendix C).

John Harpyn: I; Norman; servant of Thomas White, 1460.

(SRO, SC 15/8).

Charles Harrison: physician of S.; W. 1558; probably a graduate of Oxford as he made a request in his will that 'All my books of physic be given to a studente of physicke at Oxforde who hath not money to buy books and that such ones be enquired of by such as cometh and goeth to Oxforde'.

(HRO, Win. B. 1558, will Charles Harrison).



- Thomas Harrison: I; girdler of London; - B. 1549; fl. at S.  
1549-54; O. 1550-2; W. 1554; debtors in Hampshire,  
Berkshire, Surrey, Worcestershire, Dorset, Wiltshire,  
Sussex, as well as Bristol and London.  
(HRO, Win. B, 1554, will and inventory Thomas  
Harrison; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 25; Gidden, Book Rem.,  
i, 85-6; see fig. IV).
- William Harrison: I; alien; fl. at S. 1467-8.  
(PRO, E 179/173/131; /132).
- John Harvie: son of 'alien sergemaker' resident in S.;  
apprenticed to Dennis Dugart, sergemaker of S.;  
3 yrs, 1577.  
(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 43).
- William Harvie: I; from Romsey (Hants.); apprenticed to Andrew  
Studley (Stoudlie), merchant and mercer of S., 10 yrs,  
1578; fl. at S. 1578-85.  
(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 62v; see appendix D).
- Giles Hasbert (Hasberd): I/E; beerbrewer; alien/denizen; b. par.  
St Peter near Caletum (Calais) 1499; arr. S. 1526;  
B. 1534; fl. at S. 1528-48; dep. S. 1548; fl. at  
London 1548-52.  
(PRO, E 179/173/197; C 1/1103/21; HCA 13/7, fo. 231;  
SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 16).
- Michael Hasty: I; 'ducheman'; fl. at S. 1524.  
(PRO, E 179/173/175; see appendix C).
- Anne Haylles: dtr. of Edmund Haylles; I; from Stellwood (Som.);  
sent to 'Barker's widow' probably widow of Edward  
Barker, accompanied by 'Barker of Salisbury',  
probably Thomas Barker mentioned in Edward Barker's  
will (1576); 'The chief cause of her sending hether  
was she had many sutters for maryage and her father  
disliking of them sent her hether', 1577.  
(Aubrey, Examinations, 33; HRO, Win. B, 1576, fo. 27,  
will Edward Barker).
- Gabriel Hayne: E; left SL, S., for Win Coll. 1445; scholar New  
Coll., Oxford; fellow 1454-6; proceeded to secular  
office.  
(Kirby, Winchester Scholars, 64).



Harvy Hayward: I; mariner; B. 1507 'by fyne pardoned that he shall dwell in the Town and help the Town with ships and boats'.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 4v; CPR, 1494-1509, 385).

Thomas Heaton (Heton): I; gent, customer of S. and privateer; b. 1552; probably came to S. from London; B. 1585; fl. at S. 1585-99; MP 1592-3.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 50; Names of Members, 430; Thomas, 'Seaborne Trade', 147, 155; see appendix D).

Vincent Hellier: ?I; gent of S. 1599; W. 1599, bequest to poor of Sherborne St John (Hants.), also bequeathed a 'newe house' and mill at Sherborne St John; perhaps related to family of Hellier of 'Fawcomb' (Facombe, Hants.).

(PRO, PROB. 11/94 (8 Kidd) 1599, will Vincent Hellier; Hampshire Visitations, 150).

Michael Heroult: of Jersey; W. 1576, bequest to 'poor strangers afflicted for the worde of God now remayning in England'; to poor scholars from CI to Oxford; to a number of S. and CI people; Peter Janverin and Thomas Demarrick of S., overseers.

(PRO, PROB. 11/58 (31 Carew), 1576, will Michael Heroult).

Peter Herricourt: I; from Isle of Purbeck (Dst.); apprenticed to Peter Poche of S., sergemaker, 6 yrs, 1577.

(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 42v).

Wyman Herryson: I; cordwainer; b. 'in parts of Holand'; fl. at S. 1436.

(CPR, 1429-36, 558)

Arnold Hert: I; alien; 'ducheman'; b. 'Arneham', in Gelderland; fl. at Winchester 1436; fl. at S. 1451-64.

(PRO, E 179/173/133; /137; CPR, 1429-36, 571; 1446-52, 535; Arnold Hert of Gelderland listed 1459; SRO, SC 15/8; see appendix B).

James Hert: I; b. 'Everswart town in Selans' (unidentified); fl. at S. 1436.

(CPR, 1429-36, 553).



- Harman Hethe: E; mariner; b. at S. 1525; fl. at 'Wolwici' (Woolwich, Kent) 1543-52; fl. at 'Raderithe' (Rotherhithe, Sy.) 1552-9. (PRO, HCA 13/12, fo. 276).
- Richard Hill (als. Athill, Hille, Hull): I; clerk of customs, gent; B. 1491; of S. 'als. of London, als. of Havent (Havant, Hants.), als. of Hamuldon (Hambledon) co. Surrey' 1500; fl. at S. 1491-36/7; O. 1504-6, M. 1511, 1519, 1520. (Gidden, Book Rem., i, 77-80; CPR, 1494-1509, 205; SRO, SC 5/3/1, fo. xl; see appendix C).
- Robert Hille: I; from Normandy; fl. at S. 1454-60. (SRO, SC 13/1; 15/8; see appendix B).
- Thomas Hille: citizen and alderman of London; takes property at S. 1485. (Wallis Chapman, Black Book, ii, 93).
- Richard Hilton: E; merchant; B.; O. 1484-93; dep. 'and voydett' S. 'without licence' 1493. (SRO, SC 5/3/1, fo. xviii (v); Gidden, Book Rem., i, 75).
- Richard Hiscok: I; from Romsey (Hants.); apprenticed to Nicholas Pontew, sergemaker of S., 3 yrs, 1582. (SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 106; not listed 1585).
- Thomas Hitchcock: I; clerk; vicar of HR, S.; son of Augustine Hitchcock, gent of Chichester (Sx.); fl. at S. 1607-12. (Davies, Southampton, 358, 384; HRO, Admins. 1612, admin. and inventory Thomas Hitchcock).
- Dennis Hoare (Hore): shipmaster of S.; W. 1554/5, bequest 'All my lands tenements, shoppes and other ground in Ierland'. (HRO, Win. A, 1555, fo. 125, will Denyse Hoare).
- James Hoare: I; from Salisbury (Wilts.); apprenticed to James Fryer, cooper of S., 9 yrs, 1600/1. (SRO, SC 2/6/6, fo. 64v).



- Thomas Hobson: I; gent; son of Richard Hobson of 'Marybone'  
 (? Marylebone) 'Parke in com. Middlesex, nere London';  
 ? fl. at S. 1546-7, a Thomas Hobson gent in SMJ ward;  
 m. a dtr. of John Huttoft; . d. in IoW possessing  
 lands there 1559; W. 1559, Thomas Cowper and Edmund  
Cockerell (m. to dtr. of Henry Huttoft) 'brothers-in-  
 law' executors.  
 (PRO, E 179/174/249; /239/163; SRO, SC 15/17a;  
Hampshire Visitations, 132; PRO, PROB. 11/42B  
 (15 Chaynay) 1559, will Thomas Hobson of IoW; it  
 would seem likely that 'Thomas Hobson of Marybone' m.  
 dtr. of John Huttoft and 'Thomas Hobson of Marybone  
 cam into the Ile of Wight and there dyed' are the same).
- John Holand: I/E; clerk; at St John's, S. 1405-7; exchanged with  
William Cernyngton of Dauntsey (Wilts.) 1407.  
 (CPR, 1405-08, 90, 300).
- John Holland: E/?I; banished for 3 yrs 1559; a John Holland,  
 tailor, in S. 1565.  
 (Merson, Book Rem., ii, 65 and n 1).
- Roger Holliday (Halliday): yeoman of S.; W. 1585, bequests to  
 Oxford Colleges.  
 (HRO, Win. B, 1585, will Roger Holliday).
- John Holme: tanner of Salisbury (Wilts.); W. 1547, to be buried  
 in Holy Rood, S.; will witnessed by both S. and  
 Salisbury people; ? father of Thomas Holmes (fl.  
 at S. 1560-85).  
 (PRO, PROB. 11/31 (40 Alen), 1547, will John Holme,  
 tanner of St Edmund's, Sarum).
- Margaret Holmes: widow of Thomas Holmes of S.; W. 1607/8, bequests  
 to churches in S. and to the cathedral and parishes  
 of St Thomas and St Edmund, Salisbury; a debt out-  
 standing to her late husband from Sir Francis Drake.  
 (HRO, Win. A, 1608, will Margaret Holmes).
- Thomas Holmes: I; merchant, gent; ? son of John Holme, tanner of  
 Salisbury (Wilts.) who was buried at HR, S., in 1547.  
 B. 1560, M. 1591; admin. 1594.  
 (PRO, PROB. 11/31 (40 Alen), 1547, will John Holme of  
 St Edmund's, Salisbury; HRO, Admins., 1594, admin. and  
 inventory Thomas Holmes; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 30;  
 Gidden, Book Rem., i, 98; see appendix D).



Nicholas Holmhegge (Holmage): tailor, shipowner, merchant; B.;  
fl. at S. 1443-59; O. 1441-2, M. 1454, MP 1450-1;  
associated with Richard Holmage, stockfishmonger of  
London, 1443.

(Gidden, Book Rem., i, 68; CCR, 1441-1447, 158;  
Wallis Chapman, Black Book, iii, 112; Wedgwood,  
Biographies, 464; see appendix B).

Richard Holte: notary public of Salisbury (Wilts.); W. 1560, lands  
in town of S., Salisbury, Winchester and West Tytherley  
(Hants.) and Shaftesbury (Dorset).  
(PRO, PROB. 11/43 (51 Mellershe), 1560, will Richard  
Holte of New Sarum).

John Hooker: I; from Holybourne (Hants.); apprenticed to Henry  
Parker, blacksmith of S., 10 yrs, 1600/1.  
(SRO, SC 2/6/6, fo. 62v).

Peter Hughson: I; b. in Zeeland; from Middelburg; fl. at S. 1436.  
(CPR, 1429-36, 553).

Quintin Hughson: I; b. 'in town of Syrixse in Seland' (Zieriksee  
in Zeeland); fl. at S. 1436.  
(CPR, 1429-36, 557; see appendix B).

Nicholas Hull, wife and children: E; ordered to depart S. within  
a fortnight, 1577.  
(Aubrey, Examinations, 66).

John Humfrey: E; merchant; b. at S. where he stayed 'for all time'  
to 1571; merchant of Portsmouth 3 yrs 1574.  
(PRO, HCA 13/20, fo. 231v).

Elizabeth Humphry and dtr. Ann: I/E; ordered to return to Salisbury  
(Wilts.), whence they came, 1577.  
(Aubrey, Examinations, 23).

John Hurlocke (Horlock): I; clerk; schoolmaster of S.; Oxford  
1557-70; rector of Exton (Hants.) 1571; rector of  
Shalfleet (IOW) 1572; rector of N. Waltham (Hants.)  
1573; d. at S. 1574.

(Davies, Southampton, 311; Russell, History of King  
Edward VI School, 27-8; PRO, Admin, 1574, admin and invent-  
ory John Hurlocke, the inventory lists 82 books).



Peter Huson: I; b. in town of 'la Brele' (Brill) in Zeeland;  
fl. at S. 1436.  
(CPR, 1429-36, 572).

John Hussee (Hosy, Husee, Husey, Husy): I/E; gent; clerk of  
customs at S.; B. 1500/1; O. 1509-11; als. of  
Salisbury (Wilts.), als. of Crundall (Crondall, Hants.),  
1500; fl. at S. 1500/1-11; a master John Hussee of  
London paid 3s. 4d. for making a road at S. 1519-20;  
listed with Thomas Hussee, ? a relative.  
(CPR, 1494-1509, 215; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 1v;  
SC 5/3/1, fo. 49; Gidden, Book Rem., i, 78-9).

Thomas Hussee (Huse, Hussey): I; b. c. 1483; described as of  
New Sarum (Salisbury, Wilts.), als. of Calais, als.  
of London, als. of S., 1504; B. 1516; fl. at S.  
1543; O. 1519-20, M. 1526, 1537.  
(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 8v; Gidden, Book Rem., i, 80-2;  
CPR, 1494-1509, 401; HRO, WBD, vi, 397; the  
suggestion that Hussee was 60 in 1543, and had been  
of St Lawrence's, S., 20 yrs in 1543 makes possible  
an identification of the deponent in 1543 and Thomas  
Hussee listed 1524; see appendix C).

Henry Huttoft: ?I; merchant and customer of S.; B. 1506; fl. at  
S. 1506-41; O. 1520-1, M. 1525, 1543; Huttoft is a  
Lincolnshire locative surname; he was 'brought up  
in his youth' under Sir John Dawtry, a Sussexman.  
(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 4; Gidden, Book Rem., i, 80-2;  
L & P, 1519-23, no. 2472; Ruddock, Italian Merchants,  
246; see appendix C).

John Huttoft: E; son of Henry Huttoft; dep. S. for London by  
1539; secretary to Anne of Cleves, 1540; W. 1542  
(proved 1561), request for burial in St Michael  
Paternoster, London; lands in Sussex and Hants.;  
John Mille, father-in-law overseer, Thomas Hobson  
witness.  
(PRO, PROB. 11/44 (18 Loftes) 1542/61, will John  
Huttoft; Ruddock, Italian Merchants, 267).

Nicholas Huttoft: E; merchant of Salisbury (Wilts.); son of  
Thomas Huttoft (who was brother of Henry Huttoft);  
W. 1584.



(PRO, PROB. 11/8 (3 Brudenell) 1584, will Nicholas Huttoft of New Sarum; HRO, Win. B, 1554, will Thomas Huttoft).

- Huttoft: dtr. of John Huttoft, m. Thomas Hobson of St Marylebone's, London, IoW, and S.  
(see Thomas Hobson).

Richard Hutton: mariner of S.; W. 1563/4, lands at Landbeach (Cambs.) and Grasmere (Westmorland); made his will in the 'Elizabeth Johnes' of Lynn (Norfolk) while 'being and lying sick of the pestilence in the harbour of Dartmouth' (Devon.); burial, 'churchyard of Dartmouth'.  
(HRO, Win. B, 1564, will Richard Hutton).

John Ikelington: I/E; clerk; prebendary of York 1396; archdeacon of Wells 1398; precentor of St Mary's, S. 1411, when exchanged with Peter de Allcobasse for St Columba Major (dioc. Exeter).  
(Davies, Southampton, 348; CPR from 1388-1413 lists numerous other benefices and offices bestowed on John Ikelington).

John Jackson: I; 'merchant stranger' living at S. 1577.  
(Aubrey, Examinations, 66).

Agnes James (née Kirby): m. Charles Harrison, - James; I; W.  
'of S.' 1566, bequests to Holy Rood, S., church of Romsey (Hants.); lease of 'my house at Lyshborne' (? Lyshborue), bequest to 'my women at Lysborne' (? Luzborough, by Romsey, Hants.).  
(HRO, Win. B, 1566, will Agnes James; Win. B, 1564, will Tristram Kirby (Kirkeby), gent of St Lawrence's, Romsey).

Peter James: E; of HR, S., probably a relation of Andrew and William James; went from S. to Win. Coll. 1452, to New Coll., Oxford, fellow 1459-69, LLB.  
(Kirby, Winchester Scholars, 68).

William James: E; son of Henry James of S.; B. 1517; O. 1521-3; citizen and draper of London by 1540; possibly fl. at S. 1524.  
(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 9; Gidden, Book Rem., i, 80-1; PRO, E 179/173/175; Merson, Book Rem., i, 47; see appendix C).



William James: I; from Cliffe (Dst.); apprenticed to John Aylles, merchant of S., 8 yrs, 1582.

(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 97).

Peter Janverin (Janvrin): I; merchant and innkeeper; from St Brelade, Jersey; b. 1528; arr. S. 1559/60; B. 1564; fl. at S. 1559-85; O. 1572-81.

(Merson, Book Rem., iii, 109-10; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 31v; Gidden, Book Rem., i, 91-6; HRO, WBD, xxxvii, 213; De Grave, 'Notes on the Register of the Walloon Church', 137; see appendix D).

Lawrence Janvry: E; b. c. 1566; left S. for Win. Coll. 1578; possibly related to Peter Janverin.

(Kirby, Winchester Scholars, 148).

Elizabeth Jaye: dtr. of Robert Jaye of S. merchant; E; apprenticed as a shepster by Benedict Jaye of Bristol to John Collys, gent, 9 yrs, 1533. Collys' wife was a shepster.

(Calendar of the Bristol Apprenticeship Book 1532-65, ed. D. Hollis (Bristol Record Society, xiv, 1948), i, 20).

William Jeffrys (Jefferies): I; notary public; b. Wyke (? Wyke Champflower) Som.; London c. 1530; arr. S. 1531; B. 1545; fl. at S. to 1572; O. 1562-7, M. 1572; d. in office 1572.

(PRO, HCA 13/2, fo. 272; Gidden, Book Rem., i, 89-90; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 23).

Robert Jellett (Jeulet): mariner of S.; W. 1605/8, bequest of 20s. to the poor of S. 'to be distributed by my daughter Sowsann Parker, wife of Thomas Parker of Whapley (Wapley) Co. Gloucester'.

(HRO, Win. A, 1608, will Robert Jellett).

Robert Jerman (Jermayne) als. Harrel (Harrol, Harrys): I; mariner, shipowner; alien; fl. at S. 1566-82; admin. and inventory 1582.

(SRO, SC 6/1/6; SC 13/2/3; SC 13/2/7; SC 5/17/1; SC 14/2/6; SC 14/2/11; PRO, E 179/174/387; HRO, Admins., 1582, admin. and inventory Robert Harrol als. Jerman).



- Martin Jobard: I; from Normandy; fl. at S. 1454-60.  
(SRO, SC 13/1; 15/8; see appendix B).
- Ralph Jobard: I; merchant; from Normandy; fl. at S. 1454-60.  
(SRO, SC 13/1; 15/8; see appendix B).
- Adrian Johnson (Jonson): I; cooper; alien; b. in Dordrecht, Holland, 1492 or 1494; arr. HR parish S. 1502 aged 10; fl. at S. 1524-57; W. 1557.  
(PRO, HCA 13/2, fo. 282v; E 179/173/175; /228; /239; HRO, WBD, vi, 55; Win. unclassified 1557, will Adrian Johnson; see appendix C).
- Conrad (Condritt) Johnson (Janson, Jonson): I; glazier; alien; fl. at S. 1545-62; W. 1562, bequest to church of 'Southwecke' (Southwick, by Portsmouth, Hants.); also to be buried there.  
(PRO, E 179/173/239; 179/239/161; SRO, SC 15/17a; SC 10/1/1; SC 13/2/2; HRO, Win. B, 1562, wills John Fletcher and Conrad Janson).
- Gover Johnson: I; alien; fl. at S. 1542-3.  
(PRO, E 179/173/228).
- James (Jacobo) Johnson (Johnnson, Jonesson): I; b. at Middelburg, Zeeland; fl. at S. 1430-60.  
(CPR, 1429-36, 568; Studer, Port Book, 99; Gidden, Stewards' Books, ii, 79; SRO, SC 13/1; 15/8; see appendix B).
- John Johnson: I; merchant of S.; W. 1564, property at 'Stenyng' (Steyning, Sx.), 'implements in my house at Stenyng'; bequests to people at Steyning, Arundel (Sx.) and Poole (Dst.); debtors in Arundel, Brighton, Steyning, Poole, Plymouth and Guernsey; a coastal trader, mainly, shares in ships.  
(HRO, Win. B, 1564, will and inventory John Johnson).
- Joyce Johnson: I; b. in the Hague, Holland; fl. at S. 1436.  
(CPR, 1429-36, 588).
- Katherine Johnson: I/E; ordered to return to Salisbury, whence she came, with her sister 'Jehenne' (? Jane, Joan) Nelly, 1577.  
(Aubrey, Examinations, 54).



Nicholas Johnson: I; alien; 'de Flandres'; fl. at S. 1464-8.  
(PRO, E 179/173/131-4).

Rowland Johnson: I; b. 'Bukholt in Westfally'; 'long of S.' 1521;  
W. 1521, bequest to 'church of our lady of Bukholt in  
Westfally where I was born'; also to Salisbury men;  
Henry and Jane Huttoft executors; 'Bukholt in Westfally'  
may refer to Bochold, Westphalia, or Fawley (Hants.)  
or Farley (Hants., Wilts.), perhaps Farley (Wilts.)  
in view of Salisbury bequests.  
(HRO, Win. B, 1521, will Rowland Johnson).

William Johnson: I; haberdasher, tailor; b. 'in Seland'; fl. at  
S. 1436.  
(CPR, 1429-36, 545).

Cornelius Jonson: I; alien; fl. at S. 1545.  
(PRO, E 179/173/239).

Arthur Julian: I; 'corear'; b. 'under obesaunce' of French king;  
fl. at S. 1522-45.  
(SRO, SC 4/2 no. 339(92/6); PRO, E 179/173/239).

William Justice, the elder: I/E; merchant of S. and Reading (Berks.);  
b. 'Myre' (? Mere, Wilts.); B., O. 1489-95, M. 1501;  
W. 1520 at Reading, bequests to church of 'Myre where  
I was born', to Reading churches and to friars at  
Reading and S., to Salisbury cathedral, and to  
individuals at Reading and S.  
(Gidden, Book Rem., i, 75-6; PRO, PROB. 11/20  
(6 Maynwaryng), 1520, will William Justice the elder  
of Reading, Berks.; Justice's son Thomas, a clerk,  
d. at Reading; PRO, PROB. 11/26 (31 Hogen), 1535,  
will Thomas Justice, clerk of Reading; a Nicholas  
Justice d. in 1535 and was buried at West Bromwich  
(Staffs.), making bequests to West Bromwich, Newbury  
(Berks.) and 'Canke' (? Cannock, Staffs., see Ralph  
Allport); PRO, PROB. 11/26 (30 Hogen), 1535, will  
Nicholas Justice of West Bromwich).

Peter Kayser (Keyser): I; alien; fl. at S. 1545-51.  
(PRO, E 179/173/239; SRO, SC 15/17a; Hearnshaw,  
Court Leet, i, 40).

William Ked: I/E; beerbrewer of Titchfield (Hants.); b. Coventry  
(Warwicks) 1510; apprenticed in Winchester 3 yrs;  
arr. S. 1528; dep. S. 1537; fl. at Titchfield 1540.



(HRO, WBD, vi, 332).

Roger Kelsale (Kelsall): ?I; yeoman of the crown 1461-83; 'of S.', MP for S. 1477-8, 1483; brother of Henry Kelsale of Reading, clothier and MP; bailiff of Broxtow (Ches.) by 1467; of S. 1484; W. 1485, to be buried at Beaulieu monastery (Hants.).  
(PRO, PROB. 11/10 (5 Vox) 1494, will Henry Kelsale of Reading and 'Knottisford', includes a bequest to Knutsford, Cheshire; Wedgwood, Biographies, 510; in 1557 Robert Kelsall of 'Byxton' (? Broxtow, Bickerton) Cheshire released property at S.; Wallis Chapman, Black Book, iii, 105).

James Kemer (Kemmer, Keymer, Kymer): I; son of William Keymer of Chilworth (Hants.); W. 1558, lease of a farm at Holybourne (Hants.); this lease and that of William Kemer's farm at Chilworth passed to Walter Kemer, James' brother (W. 1563).

(HRO, Win. A, 1558, will James Kemer; the Kemers were well established at Chilworth; HRO, Win. A, 1540 fo. 407, will Edith Kymer of Chilworth, 'late minochyn of the late monastery of Shaftesbury'; HRO, Win. B, 1556, will William Keymer of Chilworth; HRO, Win. A, 1563, will Walter Kemmer).

David Kempe (van Kemp): I; alien; fl. at S. 1459.  
(PRO, E 179/173/137).

John Keten (Keton): ?I; clerk, precentor of St Mary's, S. 1402; possibly fl. at St Mary's, S., 1389-1403.  
(CPR, 1401-05, 60; Davies, Southampton, 345, 348).

John Kilbeck (Gilbeck): I; tailor; alien/denizen; b. 'Swatfatt' (? Sottevast) dioc. Coutances, Normandy 1469; arr. S. 1482; fl. at S. 1482-1540; W. 1540, refers to relations in Salisbury (Wilts.).  
(SRO, SC 4/2no 344 (93/2); PRO, E 179/173/175; HRO, WBD, vi, 177; Win. A, 1540, fo. 383, will John Kilbeck; see appendix C).

Robert Knaplock: I; notary, schoolmaster, gent; b. c. 1528 Gillingham (Dst.); scholar Win. Coll. 1539; fellow New Coll. Oxford 1546; 2nd master Win. Coll. 1551; master of grammar school at S. 1554-5; B. 1561; O. 1572-82, M. 1575.



(Davies, Southampton, 311; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 30; Gidden, Book Rem., i, 90, 92; Russell, History of King Edward VI School, 24; see appendix D).

Alice Knight: I; dtr. of Richard Mowett of Southwark (London); m. to William Knight; arr. S. from Romsey searching for her husband; put in cage by constables, 1577. (Aubrey, Examinations, 23).

Constance Knight (née Michell): see Richard Knight.

Eleanor (Ellen) Knight: E; dtr. of William Knight, gent, of S. (W. 1566/7); m. Thomas Bourman of Brook (IOW) after 1566/7.

(HRO, Win. B, 1567, will William Knyght; Hampshire Visitations, 162).

Elizabeth Knight: wife of John Knight, gent; related by marriage to Backhouse family of London.

(HRO, Win. A, 1614, will John Knight, gent; London Visitation, 119).

John Knight: gent of S.; W. 1614, lands at Boldre (Hants.).

(HRO, Win. A, 1614, will John Knight, gent).

Richard Knight: I; 'of St Denys within the precinct of' the town of S.; esquire; son of John Knight of Newbury (Berks.) and Elizabeth Jackman who subsequently married Sir Francis Dawtry of St Denys; Richard Knight m.

Constance, dtr. of John Michell of 'Stanmarham' (? Stanmer, Sx.); brother of John Knight; W. 1591, had the 'site of the dissolved monastery of St Denys', also lands at Portswood, Northam and S. Stoneham (Hants.), several Berkshire manors and the manor of Stratton St Margaret (Wilts.).

(Horrocks, Assembly Books, i, 20 n 4; PRO, PROB. 11/78 (73 Sainberbe), 1591, will Richard Knight; Hampshire Visitations, 88; see appendix D).

John Knightlie: I/E; scholar of Cambridge; arr. S. 1579 from France; licensed to dep. to Cambridge to get service. (Davies, Southampton, 295).

Cornelius Krynson: I; from Flushing (Vlissingen, Netherlands); apprenticed to Nicholas Pontew, sergemaker of S., 7 yrs. 1584.

(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 141v).



- Roger Kyve: ?I; ? from Normandy; fl. at S. 1454-60.  
(SRO, SC 13/1; 15/8, either he or his servant was from Normandy; see appendix B).
- John Lacock: E; b. c. 1482; left S. for Win. Coll. 1493; scholar New Coll. Oxford 1500.  
(Kirby, Winchester Scholars, 94).
- Arthur Lakes (Lake): E; b. at S. 1569; son of Emery Lakes; educated at S. grammar school; Win. Coll. 1581; New Coll. Oxford, fellow 1589; ultimately DD 1605; archdeacon of Surrey 1607; warden of New Coll. 1613 where he established lectureships in Hebrew and mathematics; vice-chancellor 1616; bishop of Bath and Wells (Som.) 1616; attended Charles I at his coronation; d. 1626, buried in Wells cathedral.  
(DNB, xi).
- Emery (Almeric) Lakes (de Lake, Lake): I; merchant; b. Clifton (Notts.) 1519; arr. S. 1539; B. 1553; fl. at S. to d. 1594; O. 1570-92; father of Arthur and Thomas Lakes; buried SM, S. 1594.  
(HRO, WBD, lv, 467; SRO, PR 7/1/1, 1594; see appendix D; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 27; Merson, Book Rem., ii, App II, p. 158).
- Thomas Lakes (Lake): E; b. at S. ? 1567; son of Emery Lakes; educated at S. grammar school under Hadrian Saravia, and ? at Cambridge; worked for Sir Francis Walsingham; ambassador to James VI and I after Elizabeth's death in 1603; became secretary of state 1616-8; dismissed office, retired to Whitchurch (Mdx.) where he d. 1630; m. Mary, dtr. of Sir William Ryder, alderman of London; she d. 1643.  
(DNB, xi)
- Henry Lambert: E; b. c. 1599; left S. for Win. Coll. 1611; scholar New Coll. Oxford; LLB; fellow 1619-26; possibly son of Walter Lambert.  
(Kirby, Winchester Scholars, 164).
- Oliver Lambert: E; b. c. 1600; left S. for Win. Coll. 1611; scholar New Coll. Oxford; BA; fellow 1620-3; probably brother of Henry Lambert.



(Kirby, Winchester Scholars, 164).

Walter Lambert: I; esquire; son of Walter Lambert of Carshalton (Sy.); B. 1583; fl. at S. 1583-5.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 48; Anderson, Letters, ii, 110, n 2; see appendix D).

Cyprian (Sipran) Lancaster: I/E; son of William Lancaster, innholder of Basingstoke (Hants.) (W. 1583); fl. at S. 1601-20; left for Cosham (Hants.); W. 1622.

(HRO, Win. B, 1583, will William Lancaster of Basingstoke; vol. I, 1622, fo. 473, will Sipran Lancaster of Cossam, parish of Wymering; SRO, SC 5/17/11; /13; /17; /18; /20).

Walter Lange: ?I; fl. at S. 1379 where he obtained a High Street property from William Bacon, burgess of S. and Thomas Lange of Weymouth (? a relation); M. 1393, 1407.

(HMC, xi, App. 3, p. 71; Davies, Southampton, 173).

William Lange: I; son of Adam Lange of 'Emmesworth' (Emsworth, Hants.); apprenticed to John Lange, cordwainer of S. 1397, ? a relation.

(HMC, xi, App. 3, p. 24).

Agnes Langford: formerly m. to Gregory Holmage, W. 1487; W. 1490/1, request for burial at St Peter and St Paul's 'Ealdying' (? Eling, Hants.).

(PRO, PROB. 11/8 (3 and 4 Milles) 1487, will Gregory Holmage; /9 (2 Dogett) 1490/1, will Agnes Langford).

Nicholas Langstoke: B.; O. 1367-74, M. 1374, 1379, 1394; W. 1408, bequests to friars of Fishertonbridge (Salisbury, Wilts.).

(Davies, Southampton, 172; PRO, PROB. 11/2A (16 Marche), 1408, will Nicholas Langstoke).

Philip Larcarius (Larcarino, Larcario): I; merchant; alien; of Genoa; fl. at S. 1452-4.

(Gidden, Book Rem., i, 38; see appendix B).

Walter Laurens: I; b. 'Bolside' (unidentified), Wilts.; served with army in Ireland; from Ireland to London; London to Wilts; Wilts. to S. en route for LoW, 1575.

(SRO, SC 9/3/2, fo. 9v).



- George Lea: I; from London; apprenticed to Thomas Sherwood, grocer of S., 7 yrs, 1600.  
(SRO, SC 2/6/6, fo. 59).
- Rowland Leck, wife and 2 children: E; 'warned divers times to leave the town', ordered to do so 1590.  
(Aubrey, Examinations, 79).
- Michael Lecnerd: I; alien; fl. at S. 1542-3.  
(PRO, E 179/173/228).
- Nicholas Leigh (Lygh): E; ? son of Isabel Fleming; B. 1529; controller of the custom of S. 1528-32, when permitted to exercise by deputy.  
(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 14 ; L & P, 1531-32, no. 318).
- Elizabeth Lekym: I/E; b. Winchester (Hants.); Richard Howell's wife is commanded to send her back to Winchester 1577.  
(Aubrey, Examinations, 23).
- Nicholas Lesson: I; from Winchester; apprenticed to Richard Pye, tailor of S., 8 yrs, 1575.  
(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 3).
- David Lewys: 'alderman of the city of Gloucester'; b. 'Northrop' (Northop), Flint.; property at S. and in Wilts.; living at Salisbury at time of W. 1545.  
(PRO, PROB. 11/30 (35 Pynnyng), 1545, will David Lewys of Gloucester).
- Elizabeth Lister: E; dtr. of Sir Richard Lister; m. Sir Richard Blount, customer of London.  
(DNB, xii).
- Michael Lister: E; son of Sir Richard Lister; B. 1535; d. 1551, at London.  
(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 18; DNB, xii).
- Richard Lister (Lydster, Lyster): I; knight; chief baron of the exchequer, chief justice of the court of king's bench; b. ? Wakefield (Yorks.); m. widow of Sir John Dawtry of S.; fl. at S. 1524-c.1550; W. 1547/54, lands at Wakefield, Wrenthorpe, Stanley and elsewhere in Yorkshire, also land on 'this side' and the 'other side' of the Trent; leased manor of Holybourne Eastbrook (Hants.).



(DNB, xii; PRO, PROB. 11/36 (30 Tashe), 1547/54, will Richard Lyster; see appendix C).

Thomas Lister (Lydster, Lyster): merchant; b. 'St Felix diocese of York' (Felixkirk, nr. Thirsk, Yorks.) 1468; arr. S. by 1482; B. 1505; fl. at S. 1482-1549; O. 1509-14, M. 1517, 1527, 1536, 1544; W. 1548/9.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 2v; Gidden, Book Rem., i, 78-82; HRO, WBD, vi, 174; PRO, PROB. 11/32 (28 Populwell), 1548/9, will Thomas Lyster; see appendix C).

Robert Littleford: I; bricklayer, chamberlain at 'The Dolphin' S.; arr. S. 1588-9; fl. at S. 1593.

(Aubrey, Examinations, 138).

Peter Lokyer: I; alien; fl. at S. 1459.

(PRO, E 179/173/137).

Raphael Lomelyn (Lomellini, Lomlyn); I; merchant and factor; alien; of Genoa; fl. at S. 1464-8.

(PRO, C 1/33/291; E 179/173/132-4; Ruddock, Italian Merchants, 125).

Thomas Lomelyn: I; merchant and factor; alien; of Genoa; fl. at S. 1466-8.

(PRO, E 179/173/132; /134).

John Lotyn: I; from Normandy; fl. at S. 1454-60.

(SRO, SC 13/1; 15/8; see appendix B).

Walter Lovell: E; tailor; banished from S. on pain of the pillory and losing his ears, 1553.

(Merson, Book Rem., ii, 37-8).

William Luce (Lucet): I; 'gersye (Jersey) man'; b. 1496; arr. S. 1514; fl. at S. 1544; W. 1548.

(HRO, WBD, vi, 441; Win. A, 1545, fo. 91 will William Lucet probably same as William Luce the deponent in 1544).

George Ludlow (Ludlo, Ludlowe): son of William Ludlow, probably of S. late 15th century; releases property in S. 1545. as George Ludlo of 'Hyll Deverell' (Hill Deverill, Wilts.).

(Wallis Chapman, Black Book, iii, 86 and n 1).

Richard Ludlow: of S. releases lands at Shalford (Sy.), 1512.

(Wallis Chapman, Black Book, iii, 61).



- John Lombard: I; former scavage collector in London; fl. at London 30 yrs; arr. S. 1498; fl. at S. 1502.  
(Select Cases Before the King's Council in the Star Chamber AD 1477-1509, ed. I.S. Leadam (Selden Society, xvi, 1905), 89-90).
- Sampson Lute: E; b. c. 1509; left S. for Win. Coll. 1519.  
(Kirby, Winchester Scholars, 110)
- John Luton (Lewting, Lughtyng, Lutting, als. Paynter, Peynter):  
I; alien; fl. at S. 1545-6 as 'alien', after which to 1562 he was not so termed; W. (1553) 1562; prob. 1564, travelling 'beyonseye' 1553 his belongings included various Spanish coins.  
(PRO, E 179/173/239; SRO, SC 13/2/2; HRO, Win. B, 1562/4, will John Lutting).
- John Mabyen, wife and child: I/E; arr. S. 1589; 'has dwelt here one year' 1590, ordered to depart.  
(Aubrey, Examinations, 79).
- Matthew Mahalt (Mahault, Mahott, Mawhate): ?I; merchant; B. 1564; 'gossip' to Nowell Messervy of Jersey; a Philip Mahault admitted to communion in French church, 1586; fl. at S. 1558-97; W. 1597.  
(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 32; Godfray, Registre, 20; HRO, Win. unclassified, 1559, will Thomas Casberd; Win. B, 1566, will Nowell Messervy; Win. B, 1597, will Matthew Mahott; see appendix D).
- Bonaventure Major (Mauger): I; weaver; b. 1521; probably from CI; arr. S. 1530; fl. at S. to 1573.  
(Wiltshire Visitations, 235; HRO, WBD, xxiv, 791; SRO, SC 15/17a; SC 13/2/4).
- John Manreth: I; ostler of S.; b. in ? Cheshire 'in the North', 1539; to Coventry (Warwicks.) 3 yrs; arr. S. 1564; fl. at S. 1569.  
(HRO, WBD, xxiv, 558).
- Edward Marcant (Markant, Mercant, Merchaunt): I; merchant; probably of CI; b. c. 1480; arr. S. c. 1490; B. 1519; fl. at S. to 1552; O. 1527-37; W. 1552.  
(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 10; Gidgen, Book Rem., i, 80-2; Hearnshaw, Court Leet, i, 3; De Grave, 'Notes on the Register of the Walloon Church', 137; HRO, Win. B, 1552, will and inventory Edward Markant; see appendix C).



- John March, the elder: father of Stephen March; B. 1562; O. 1563, M. 1567; W. 1585, held lease at Lymington (Hants.).  
(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 31v; Gidden, Book Rem., i, 88-90; HRO, Win. B, 1585, will and inventory John March the elder).
- John March: I; from Hill, Millbrook (Hants.); apprenticed to John Woodyer, shoemaker of S., 8 yrs, 1599.  
(SRO, SC 2/6/6, fo. 40).
- Richard March: I; minstrel; from Winchester (Hants.); fl. at S. 1433-4.  
(Gidden, Stewards' Books, i, 53, 63, 85, 107).
- Stephen March: E; merchant, gent; son of John March the elder of S. (d. 1585); B. 1572; left for Newport (IOW) by 1585; might be identified with Stephen March, constable of Newport 1563; W. 1601/2, lands at S., and in Surrey and Sussex.  
(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 37; HRO, Win. B, 1585, will John March the elder; Hockey, 'Newport Terrier', 227; HRO, Win. A, 1602, 1604, wills and inventories Stephen and Alice March of Newport, IOW).
- Bartolomeo Marmora (Marmorey): I; merchant; alien/denizen; of Florence; fl. at S. c. 1417.  
(Ruddock, Italian Merchants, 121-2; PRO, C 1/6/19-20; /28/273).
- Philip Martin: merchant, gauger of coopers' barrels 1577; B. 1571; admin. 1587, had the lease of the parsonage of Buckland Dinham (Som.).  
(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 36v; HRO, Admin. 1587, admin and inventory Philip Martin, merchant; Aubrey, Examinations, 34; see appendix D).
- Thomas Martin: of St Peter Port, Guernsey; W. 1551, buried at St Lawrence's, S., bequests to Guernsey churches; witnesses Edward Marcant, Hugh Dyrvent (Darvall), John Martin, John Vauvert (Vovert), writer Nicholas Amyshin: all CI connected.  
(PRO, PROB. 11/34 (11 Bucke), 1551, will Thomas Martin of St Peter Port).



William Martin: I; surgeon of S.; b. 1522; arr. S. 1553; fl.  
at S. 1573; ? CI connection; ? W. 1575.

(HRO, WBD, xxxvii, 249; a William Martin beneficiary  
in will of Thomas Martin of St Peter Port, Guernsey,  
1551 could be identified with this man; HRO, Win. B,  
1575, will William Martin).

Nicholas Martyn: merchant of Salisbury; W. 1512, bequests to  
Friars Observants of S. and each church in Salisbury  
and Guernsey.

(PRO, PROB. 11/17 (16 Fetplace), 1512, will Nicholas  
Martyn of New Sarum).

Lempel Mashart: I; from 'Wrettle (Writtle) Essex'; apprenticed  
to Arthur Baker, woollendraper of S., 8 yrs, 1597.  
(SRO, SC 2/6/6, fo. 6v).

Adrian Mason: I; clerk, rector of St John's, S.; alien; fl.  
at S. 1545-63.

(PRO, E 179/173/239; /174/249; /261; SRO, SC  
14/2/5; Davies, Southampton, 381; it is not certain  
that the alien and the clerk were the same man).

Victor Maton: I; alien; fl. at S. 1466.

(PRO, E 179/173/134).

(Joan and) John Matthews: gent of 'Erberfield (Arborfield) Berks.';  
grant away lands in S. 1501.

(Wallis Chapman, Black Book, iii, 10).

William Meadowe (Meadows): I/E; mariner; b. Bere (Dst.) 1516;  
arr. S. 1522; dep. 1536 for London; of 'Steburhithe'  
(Stepney, Mdx.) 1559.

(PRO, HCA 13/12, fo. 218).

John Melon (? Millon): I; barber; b. 'under obesaunce' to French  
king; of S. 1522, when Richard Marsh, tailor of S.  
is bound in £10 to produce him.

(SRO, SC 4/2m343(93/1) perhaps to be identified with  
John Millon, 'barber and breton' who paid a fine in  
1526/7, SRO, SC 5/3/1, fo. 61v).

Robert Meniner: I; from Bentworth (Hants.); apprenticed to James  
Fickling, sergemaker of S., 7 yrs, 1584.

(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 141v).



Adam Mersh (Meressh): B., O. 1419-35; W. 1428 'not proved as he made another in 1439', bequests to parish churches of Whippingham (IOW) and Pympryng (Pimperne, Dst.), also to Nicholas Huse of Pagham (Sx.) 'for an obit at All Saints, Chichester'; W. 1439.

(Davies, Southampton, 173; SRO, D/LY 23/17; D/LY 23/20; 1428, 1439, wills Adam Meressh).

John Mershfield (als. William): I/E; clerk, b. Mere (Wilts.); Win. Coll.; scholar New Coll. Oxford 1442-53; vicar and chaplain HR, S., 1452, then vicar of Nether Wallop (Hants.).  
(Kirby, Winchester Scholars, 54; Davies, Southampton, 369).

Isabel Meryck (Meryke): wife of James Meryke (W. 1497); W. 1500, bequests to churches in Jersey and Reading, and a sister at Newbury (Berks.).

(PRO, PROB. 11/11 (18 Horne), 1497, will James Meryke; /12 (21 Moone), 1500, will Isabell Meryck. Perhaps Meryck is a corruption of the CI name Demarick or Dumareske (Dumaresq)).

Nicholas Messervy (Maservis): I; servant to Thomas Nevie, blacksmith; fl. at S. 1585; brother or relation of Nowell Messervy (W. 1566).

(HRO, Win. B, 1566, will Nowell Messervy; SRO, SC 5/3/1, fo. 121v; see appendix D sub Maservis).

Nowell Messervy: merchant; W. 1566, 'of Holy Rood', S., bequests to S. churches and to the poor and church of St Helier, Jersey, and the reformed church in Guernsey; beneficiaries include numbers of Jersey and Guernsey people, also S. CI connected people: Matthew Mahault, Messervy's 'gossip', Bonaventure Mauger (Major), Agnes Grant, in addition to Nicholas Messervy his brother, executor, Lawrence Williams and Peter Janverin, the overseers; the witnesses include Richard Etuer, apart from Mahault, Janverin and Williams, while the inventory was taken by Hugh Darvall, James Mauger, John Favor and Richard Etuer; all the names have CI connections; his goods were partly in his own home, partly in those of James Mauger and Matthew Mahault and partly in Jersey.



(HRO, Win. B, 1566, will and inventory Nowell Messervy).

Alice Mille (née Coker): I; dtr. of Robert Coker of Mappowder (Dst.); m. Thomas Mille, son of John Mille (W. 1551) at S. 1554.

(Hampshire Visitations, 160; SRO, PR 7/1/1).

George Mille: E; esquire; son of John Mille; inherited his father's land in IoW and in Hampshire; W. 1567, bequest to 'my parish church of Arreton' (IoW), although 'of S.' at his death he had undoubtedly lived in the IoW for some time. Possessed manors of Nursling, Millbrook and Langley (Hants.), also Combley, Heasley and Rowborough (IoW); a member of the Muscovy Company.

(Hampshire Visitations, 159-60; PRO, PROB. 11/50 (6 Babbington), 1567, will George Mille).

John Mille (Mill, Mylle): I; merchant; grandson of Thomas Mill als. Mull, a 'Kentish brother-in-law' of the second Thomas Stonor (1424-74); John Mille is described in error in the Hampshire Visitations pedigree as of Hampton co. Kent; B. 1510; fl. at S. 1510-51; O. 1509-48 town clerk, 1521-51 recorder, MP 1529; steward of Beaulieu abbey, steward with Thomas Pace of Netley abbey's Oxfordshire manor of Northleigh before the dissolution; W. 1551, owned lands at Combley, Quarr, Newnham, Rowborough and Heasley (IoW), also at Newton Bury, Brook, Brookley, Burley, Hordle, Langley, Millbrook, Nursling and Woolston (Hants.), and unspecified lands in Hampshire, Surrey and Sussex.

(Merson, Book Rem., i, 66; ii, 158; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 5v; Hampshire Visitations, 159-60; Stonor Letters, i, p. xxiv; PRO, PROB. 11/34 (15 Bucke), 1551, will John Mille; Hockey, Quarr, 219-20; see appendix C).

Thomas Mille: E/I; Son of John Mille; probably a student at Lincolns Inn in the 1530s; O. 1551-9, recorder 1551-4; town clerk ? 1551-8.

(L & P, 1533, no. 582; Merson, Book Rem., ii, 154, 158).



Angelo Milleneza: I; alien; fl. at S. 1545-7; probably an Italian, mentioned with Antonio Guidotti.

(Gidgen, Book Rem., i, 113; PRO, E 179/239/163).

Thomas Miller (Myllare): I; alien; fl. at S. 1567-81; admin. 1581.

(SRO, SC 13/2/3; PRO, E 179/174/187; HRO, Admins., 1581, admin. Thomas Miller).

Robert Millett (Myllett): I; fishmonger of the IoW, shipmaster; B. 1520 on promise to victual town with his fish; fl. at S. 1520-38; O. 1526-34; W. 1538/9, request for burial at Calbourne IoW, bequests to churches of St James, Yarmouth and Calbourne, IoW.

(Davies, Southampton, 191 wrongly calls him 'John Millett'; Merson, Book Rem., i, 32 and n 1; Gidden, Book Rem., i, 81-3; Millett's burgess-ship is not noted in SRO, SC 3/1/1; HRO, Win. A, 1538, fo. 187, will Robert Myllett).

Matthew Molart: I; woolcomber; b. Jersey 1554; arr. S. 1571; joined French church 1572; fl. at S. 1571-91.

(HRO, WBD, lv, 208; Godfray, Registre, 7, 16, 45, 49).

Gilbert Montague (Montuwe): ?I; alderman; B. 1505; fl. at S. 1505-32; O. 1512-7, M. 1521; W. 1532, bequest to chapel of St John at Eling (Hants.).

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 3; Gidden, Book Rem., i, 78-80; HRO, Win. A, 1532 fo. 32 will Gilbert Montuwe, alderman; see appendix C).

Henry Moore: E; b. c. 1574; left S. for Win. Coll. 1584.

(Kirby, Winchester Scholars, 152).

Robert More: E; clerk; left S. for Win. Coll. 1579, aged c. 10 yrs; scholar New Coll. Oxford; DD; fellow 1589-97; prebendary of Winchester and Chichester, rector of E. Meon and vicar of W. Meon (Hants.).

(Kirby, Winchester Scholars, 148).

Paolo Morelli (Paul Morel, Morell): I; merchant; alien; of Florence; fl. at S. 1418-48.

(Ruddock, Italian Merchants, 98-105, 123; PRO, E 179/173/105).



- John Morley: I; alien; 'de Francia' or Antwerp; fl. at S. 1454-64.  
(PRO, E 179/173/133; /137; SRO, SC 13/1; 15/8 refers to John Morley of Antwerp; see appendix B).
- John Mundy: E; left S. for Win. Coll. 1403, left Win. Coll. 1405.  
(Kirby, Winchester Scholars, 31).
- John Myleyne (Mylen): I; alien; from Normandy; fl. at S. 1454-68.  
(PRO, E 179/173/132; SRO, SC 13/1; 15/8; see appendix B).
- James Nailor: I; from Gloucester; apprenticed to John Wattis, pewterer of S., 9 yrs, 1576.  
(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 16).
- 'Giller' Nayller: E; tailor; commanded to leave S. 1577.  
(Aubrey, Examinations, 45).
- John Nevay: E; b. c. 1601; left HR, S., for Win. Coll. 1611; fellow of New Coll. Oxford, 1618-26; possibly son of William Nevie.  
(Kirby, Winchester Scholars, 164).
- William Nevie (Nevye): I; merchant; son of Thomas Nevie; b. c. 1561; fl. at Bristol 1584-8; arr. S. 1588; B. 1591; O. 1595-1602, M. 1604, 1612; fl. at S. to 1625, connected with French church.  
(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo 58v; Gidden, Book Rem., i, 101-4; PRO, HCA 13/27, fo. 407v; Godfray, Registre, 54, 113).
- Richard Newman: I; merchant of S.; B.; W. 1508, bequest of 'implements and household stuff remayning in Northampton . . . money owed to me in Northampton since my last being there, that is to say a year and a half'; lands and tenements in Northants. and Huntingdonshire.  
(PRO, PROB. 11/15 (31 Adeane), 1508, will Richard Newman).
- Paul Nicholas: I; cordwainer; b. 'in parts of Holand'; fl. at S. 1436.  
(CPR, 1429-36, 558).



Christopher Nicholl: I; alien; 'de flandr'; fl. at S. 1464.  
(PRO, E 179/173/133).

William Nicholl (Nicol): B.; fl. at S. 1412-24; O. 1401, 1407,  
M. 1411, 1417, 1422, 1427, 1438; a kinsman of  
Thomas Payne of Looe (Cornwall) who fl. 1478; Nicholl  
had a niece Alice who m. a bondman of Twyford (Hants.);  
Nicholl in his will attempted to deprive her of the  
right to lands at South Stoneham (Hants.).  
(Davies, Southampton, 173; Platt, Southampton, 253-4;  
SRO, D/LY 23/12, 1412/14, will Ellena Nycoll;  
/18, 1424, will Alice Nycoll; HMC, xi, App. 3, p. 89;  
SRO, SC 4/2 no. 308, 89-90).

Andrew Nicholles: I; alien; fl. at S. 1524.  
(PRO, E 179/173/175; see appendix C).

Joanna Nicholson: ?I; 'the wife of Richard Nicholson at this  
present time living at All Saints, Southampton',  
1572; W. 1572, leased a tenement at 'Hambell' (Hamble,  
Hants.)  
(HRO, Win. B, 1572, will Johanna Nicholson).

Sampson Norton: I; knight, master of the ordnance, chamberlain of  
the exchequer, marshal of Calais; ? connected with  
John Norton of 'Nutle' (Nutley, Hants.), fl. 1446;  
MP S. 1487; described 1509/10 as of London, S. and  
Fulham (Mdx.), possibly related to William Stone  
als. Norton.  
(Wedgwood, Biographies, 641).

Joan Nutley (Nutlie): I; b. 1538; arr. S. 1553; fl. at S. 1583.  
(HRO, WBD, lv, 91).

William Nutshawe: I; merchant; b. c. 1534; arr. HR, S., 1557;  
fl. at S. 1571.  
(PRO, HCA 13/18, fo. 358v).

William Nyewe: of Fareham, Hants.; takes property in S. 1415.  
(Wallis Chapman, Black Book, ii, 6).

Hugh Osmond: I; late of Guernsey, 1548.  
(Merson, Book Rem., ii, 7).



Thomas Overey (Oure, Overay): merchant and gent of S.; gauger at S. and Poole (Dst.) 1494; ? related to Sir William Overay of S. (fl. 1484); O. 1485-7, M. 1488-90; MP 1485-6, 1491-2; captain of Jersey 1496-1500; Venetian consul in England 1495; d. c. 1500. (Gidden, Book Rem., i, 74-5; CSPV, 1202-1509, 219, no. 640; Wedgwood, Biographies, 653).

Nicholas Owdall, see Udall.

Robert Oxford: I/E; mariner; b. Eling (Hants.) c. 1510; fl. at Portsmouth 1525-37; arr. S. 1537; W. 1572, at Nursling.

(HRO, Win. B, 1572, will Robert Oxford of Nursling (Hants.); this is no doubt Robert Oxford, George Mille's 'servant at Nursling'; PRO, PROB. 11/50 (6 Babbington), 1567, will George Mill; Thomas and Robert Oxford the younger disputed their father's will of which they were joint executors, WBD, lv, 493).

Elizabeth Pace: wife of Thomas Pace, formerly m. - Ludlow; mother of John Ludlowe; W. 1570, lease of parsonage of Froxfield and 'farm' of Beaulieu (Hants.). (HRO, Win. B, 1570, will Elizabeth Pace).

Thomas Pace: I; esquire, gent; fl. at S. 1545-59/60; W. 1559/60, of S. 'sometime of Holbury' (Hants.); to be buried in All Saints, S. 'if I die at Southampton or within 20 miles of Southampton'; lands at Fareham, Titchfield, Cadland, Holbury, Lyndhurst, Hardley, Lepe, and Fawley (Hants.); leases of parsonages of Froxfield, Christchurch and Somerford (Hants.); bequests to poor of Beaulieu, Christchurch and Fawley (Hants.); associated with Mille family at dissolution; left Holbury to George Mille.

(PRO, PROB. 11/43 (31 Mellershe), 1559/60, will Thomas Pace; Hockey, Quarr, 219-21; PRO, E 179 /239/163).

Nicholas Palmer (Palmar): I; merchant als. late searcher in the port of S., late yeoman of the chamber of Richard III; late of Bristol, 1489. (CPR, 1485-94, 264).



Richard Palmer: E; b. c. 1482; left S. for Win. Coll. 1493;  
possibly related to Nicholas Palmer.  
(Kirby, Winchester Scholars, 93).

Richard Palshid (Palshot): I/E; merchant, yeoman, 1500 of S.;  
'late of London, late of Elstede (Elstead) Surrey',  
late of Horsham (Sx.), late clerk of custom and  
subsidy under Thomas Thomas (c. 1486); B. 1491;  
fl. at S. 1491-1534; O. recorder ? 1506-9, town  
clerk 1502-9, customer 1509-34; customer of  
Portsmouth 1534; W. 1536, 'of Portsmouth', lands  
at S., Portsmouth, 'or any other place'.  
(CPR, 1494-1509, 205; L & P, 1509-14, no. 206;  
1534, no 561; SRO, SC 5/3/1, fo. ix; HRO, Win. A,  
1536, fo. 46, will Richard Palshid of Portsmouth;  
Merson, Book Rem., i, 66; see appendix C).

John Pantynge: I; b. 1524; arr. S. 1538; fl. at S. 1538-45.  
(HRO, WBD, vi, 476).

James Parkinson: I; esquire; B. 1572; governor of Calshot  
Castle (Hants.); fl. at S. 1593-7; W. 1597, bequest  
to church and poor of Burton-in-Kendal (Westmorland)  
? his origin; also bequests to poor of Fawley,  
Exbury and Lepe (Hants.); he had 11 children, 9 of  
them under age.  
(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 38; PRO, PROB. 11/90 (74, 75  
Cobham), 1597, will James Parkinson; SRO, SC 10/1/3).

Thomas Parnell: citizen and grocer of London; W. 1541, lands at  
Chelmsford and elsewhere in Essex; also at Tottenham,  
Edmonton and Shoreditch (Mdx.); also 'houses lands  
and tenements in feeldes and town of Southampton'.  
(PRO, PROB. 11/28 (32 Alenger), 1541, will Thomas  
Parnell of London).

Leonard Parvesyn: I; pointmaker (shoemaker); alien; 'de Flandr';  
fl. at S. 1464-8.  
(PRO, E 179/173/132-4; C 1/46/151; /61/541).

William Paschall: I; merchant of S.; son of John Paschall of  
Moche Bedowe (? Great Baddow, Essex); ? B. 1574.  
(Merson, Book Rem., iii, 9, 79-80; SRO, SC 5/3/1,  
fo. 148v; PRO, PROB. 11/30 (26 Pynnyng), 1544, will  
John Paschall of Moche Bedowe).



John Pasmer: ?I/E; citizen and merchant tailor of London;  
W. 1522 'of Kelby' (Lincs), bequests to Lincoln and  
Winchester cathedrals, and churches at Kelby and S.,  
also for poor and repair of highways at S.; burial  
at St Mary's, S.

(PRO, PROB. 11/20 (24 Maynwaryng), 1522, will John  
Pasmer of Kelby, Lincs.; Ruddock, 'Decline of Tudor  
Southampton' 147, claims Pasmer settled at S.; this  
seems unlikely as the only S. bequest in his will  
apart from charities was to the ostler of 'The Sterre'  
(Star); the witnesses were Edward Marcant and Thomas  
Lister of S., the latter being requested 'to be my  
true depute at my buriall and to bury me like a  
gentleman in the absence of my wife').

Joan Payne: m. (1) - Childe; (2) John Payne; (3) Edmund  
Kervyle citizen and grocer of London; W. 1482,  
burial at St Botolph, Billingsgate, London, and  
bequests to various parishes in London including St  
Peter, Cornhill, 'my parish church'.

(PRO, PROB. 11/8 (6 Milles), 1482, will Johanne  
Kervyle of London).

John Payne (Payn) the elder: I/E; merchant of S., citizen and grocer  
of London; ? from Salisbury (Wilts.) where he had  
property and relations; fl. at S. intermittently  
between 1436 and 1467; O. 1450, M. 1451, 1462;  
MP 1447-8, 1450-1; had two distinct domiciles in S.  
and London; W. 1467, a daughter Joan a nun at Wilton  
(Wilts.), a sister Edith at Salisbury, property at  
Salisbury and at S. 'where I late dwelled', property  
in London including a tenement 'late called Childeskey,  
now called Payneskey in Thamestrete'; m. to Joan,  
formerly Childe; a parishioner of St Botolph,  
Billingsgate, where he was buried.

(Gidden, Book Rem., i, 66-8; Wedgwood, Biographies,  
669-70; PRO, PROB. 11/5 (18 Godyn), 1467, will John  
Payne citizen and grocer of London; /8 (6 Milles),  
1482, will Johanne Kervyle, widow; for Payne's  
career see Ruddock, Italian Merchants, especially  
chap. 7, and appendix B).



- Alexander Paynton (Penton, Peynton): merchant, gent; B. 1571;  
O. 1577-89, M. 1592; W. 1616, lands at Brookley,  
Brockenhurst, Browneidge (manor), (Hants.), bequest  
to church of Titchfield (Hants.).  
(HRO, Win. B, 1616, will Alexander Paynton; SRO,  
SC 3/1/1, fo 36; see appendix D, sub Peynton).
- William Peare: gent of S.; W. 1608/17, cattle at Barton, and  
lease of Niton, farms, IOW.  
(PRO, PROB. 11/116 (90 Wingfield), 1608/17, will  
William Peare; certainly a different man from  
William Peare, clothier).
- William Peare: clothier of S.; W. 1617, bequest to poor of  
Titchfield (Hants.).  
(HRO, Win. Registered copies of wills, vol. F, fo. 7,  
1617, will William Peare).
- John Pearson: ?I; of S.; W. 1617/8, bequests to poor of S. and  
of Wareham (Dst.); copyholds at Marchwood (Hants.)  
and Brook (IOW); lands at 'Hollowell and Needing-  
wordtes' (Holywell and Needingworth) Huntingdonshire.  
(PRO, PROB. 11/132 (90 Meade), 1617/8, will John  
Pearson).
- Henry Pebles (als. Pebyls): I; goldsmith als. merchant of S.,  
1495; 'late of Edinburgh in Scotland'.  
(CPR, 1494-1509, 16).
- Agnes Pedilsden: ?E; 'widow of Winchester'; ? widow of John  
Pedilsden of S.  
(HRO, Win. Registered copies of wills, vol. A, p. 1,  
1502, will Agnes Pedilsden of Winchester).
- Robert Peers: I; labourer; b. Marlborough (Wilts.) 1534; Arr.  
S. 1553; fl. at S. 1569.  
(PRO, HCA 12/17, fo. 136).
- Stephen Pell: I; smith of S.; W. 1576/7, bequest 'to the people  
of Smarden', also 'all my house and lands and  
hereditaments lying and being in the parish of  
Smarden co. Kente'.  
(HRO, Win. B, 1576, fo. 72, will Stephen Pell;  
associated with William Dye, also of Kent).



John Penruddock (Penruddocke): B. 1571; recorder of S. 1572-1601; MP 1586; of Hale (Hants.); son of Anthony Penruddock of Arkleby (Cumb.) and the dtr. (unnamed) of William English of Oughterside (Cumb.); d. 1600/1; non-resident, although he promised to live at S. 'out of terms and circuits' 1572.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 36; Wiltshire Visitations, 149; Davies, Southampton, 185; Gidden, Book Rem., i, 93, 95, 97, 100 and n; Names of Members, 419; Merson, Book Rem., ii, 137).

William Peper: citizen and skinner of London; releases land at S. 1424.

(Wallis Chapman, Black Book, iii, 33).

John Perchard (Parchard, Prichard): son of William Perchard who fl. at S. late 15th century; merchant; B. 1499; fl. at S. 1499-1542; O. 1507, M. 1516; W. 1542, bequest of 'lands, tenements, dettes and ferme I have within thisle of gersie' (Jersey).

(Gidden, Book Rem., i, 78-9; HRO, Win. B, 1542, will John Perchard; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 1; see appendix C).

William Perkins: E; cooper; dep. S. for Plymouth (Devon) where he worked as a cooper; he left partly for lack of work and partly because the girl to whom he had offered himself had gone off with John the Miller, 1576/7. (Aubrey, Examinations, 36).

Nicholas Perry (Perin, Perrie): I; apothecary; b. Bramshaw (Hants.) 1541; arr. S. 1562; B. 1587; fl. at S. 1562-1605; admin. 1605.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 53v; HRO, WBD, xlii, 43; Admins., 1605, admin. and inventory Nicholas Perry; see appendix D, sub Perin).

William Pershute: of 'Forsterbury' (? Fosbury), Wilts.; released property in S. c. 1420.

(Wallis Chapman, Black Book, ii, 22).

Nicholas Pestan: I; merchant; alien; of Venice; fl. at S. 1459. (PRO, E 179/173/137).



Thomas Petite (Petyte): I; joiner; alien; fl. at S. 1542-71.

(PRO, E 179/173/228; SRO, SC 10/1/1; SC 6/1/1;  
SC 14/2/5; see appendix D, sub Petyte).

Peter Petyrson: I; alien; fl. at S. 1468.

(PRO, E 179/173/132).

Girolamo Pisani: I; factor; alien; of Venice; fl. at S. after  
1456; probably from London Pisani colony.

(Ruddock, Italian Merchants, 125, 136).

Thomas Plympton: I; fuller; from Tiverton (Devon.); to Exeter

(Devon.), Salisbury, Amesbury (Wilts.), to S. 1575.

(SRO, SC 9/3/2, fo. 11).

James Pocock (Pococke): I; boatowner 'a balinge linge at bolen'  
(Boulogne); W. 1545, son of John Pocock, brother of  
William and Richard Pocock; the overseer of his will  
was 'Elin Pococke my mother-in-law' (? second wife  
of John Pocock, and stepmother of James: she was  
mother of William and 'mother-in-law of Richard);  
James Pocock had inherited unspecified lands from  
his father, John.

(HRO, Win. A, 1545, fo. 152, will James Pococke).

Richard Pocock (Pococke): I/?E; ? son of John Pocock of Newport,  
IoW (W. 1542); merchant and boatowner of S.;  
B. 1538; W. 1548, request for burial at St Saviour,  
Southwark; brother of James and William Pocock;  
house and store at S., lease of 'Childerton Farm'

(? Chillerton, IoW) 'in hands of Ellen Pocock my  
mother-in-law'; bequest, and probate granted to  
Thomas James of Newport (IoW), merchant; debtors  
of Pocock at Truro (Cornwall), Dartmouth (Devon.)  
Arundel (Sx.) and elsewhere.

(PRO, PROB. 11/32 (18 Populwell), 1548, will Richard  
Pocock; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 20).

William Pocock (Pococke): I; yeoman of S.; W. 1548, bequest of  
'all my fre lande in the Isle of Wight I ought to  
have after the death of my said mother (Ellen Pocock,  
Pecocke) as from the last will of Jhon Pococke my  
father'; a John Pococke fl. at Newport IoW, 1542.



(HRO, Win. A, 1548, fo. 46, will William Pococke, 'yeman'; IWR0, Car. D/108).

Charles Pointdexter (Pointeture): I; cobbler; Pointdexter or Poingdestre is a CI name; fl. at S. 1567-78; permitted 1577 to remain with his wife Collet in S. and set up as cobblers provided they took as apprentice Elizabeth, dtr. of Nicholas Darvall (also CI connected), deceased.  
(Aubrey, Examinations, 51; SRO, SC 13/2/3; De Grave, 'Notes on the Register of the Walloon Church', 137).

Cornelius Pointdexter (Poynterdexter, Poyntdexter): fl. at S. 1556-75; CI name; W. 1575, overseers Richard Etuer and Thomas Demarrick (Demerrick); Pointdexter was termed 'anglois' in the French Register, which denotes CI people; d. 1576.  
(HRO, Win. B, 1575, will and inventory Cornelius Pointdexter; SRO, SC 13/2/2; De Grave, 'Notes on the Register of the Walloon Church', 137; Godfray, Registre, 3, 101).

Bartholomew Polany: I; factor; alien; of Venice; fl. at S. 1464.  
(PRO, E 179/173/133).

Bernardus Pole: I; alien; of Venice; fl. at S. 1468.  
(PRO, E 179/173/132).

Aconlus Polutus (sic): E; ordered to depart S. 1577, with his family.  
(Aubrey, Examinations, 24; perhaps identifiable with Hercules Paulus, a Fleming, arr. S. by 1574, Godfray, Registre, 10, 42).

John and Margery Porter: of 'Brembleshawe in the New Forest' (Bramshaw, Hants.); Margery dtr. of John Franke of the New Forest; John and Margery release property at S. 1421.  
(Wallis Chapman, Black Book, ii, 24).

Mark Porter: I; servant to John Staveley of S., 1556; b. Newport IoW; can be identified at son of William Porter of Newport and brother of William Porter of Newport.  
(SRO, SC 13/2/2; HRO, Win. A, 1576, will William Porter of Newport).



Nicholas Potter: mariner of S.; W. 1614/5, dated 'aboard the Gloabe w'in the Roade of Bantam'; bequest of wages due to him by the worshipful East India Company; overseers: boatswain and quartermaster of the 'Gloabe'; witnesses: boatswain and William Caplin. (PRO, PROB 11/126 (83 Rudd), 1614/5, will Nicholas Potter).

John Powell: I; alien; 'de Flandr'; fl. at S. 1464. (PRO, E 179/173/133).

William Powell: I/E; tailor; an outsider and non-member of the tailor's guild; living and working at Francis 'Borris' (Bory's) house; ordered to depart S. within a week, 1576. (Aubrey, Examinations, 12).

Edmund Power (als. Plommer): I; plumber; B. 1519; admitted burgess because he was a plumber and promised to remain in S.; fl. at S. 1524. (SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 10v; see appendix C).

Thomas Poynter: carpenter of S.; W. 1565/6, had 10 sheep at 'Downford', (? Durnford, Wilts.). (HRO, Win. B, 1566, will Thomas Poynter).

Katherine and William Pratt: I; painter; brought a testimonial in 1580/1 from mayor and a JP of Salisbury stating the Pratts were of good character and behaviour, and were leaving Salisbury 'for their better preferment of living'. (SRO, SC 4/2, no. 368 (95/3); see appendix D).

Bernardo Priuli (Prioly): I; factor; alien; of Venice; fl. at S. c. 1460. (Ruddock, Italian Merchants, 112).

Paolo Priuli (Prioly): I/E; merchant and agent; alien; of Venice; fl. at S. c. 1464; dep. for London. (Ruddock, Italian Merchants, 112, 131; PRO, E 179/173/133).



Stefano Priuli (Stephen Prioly): I; merchant and factor; alien; of Venice; fl. at S. 1464-8.

(Ruddock, Italian Merchants, 112, 126, 131; PRO, E 179/173/131-4; C 1/44/152).

Lawrence Prowse: I; merchant, gent, mariner; B. 1593; 'of the city of London'; connections in S. from 1588-93. (SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 65v).

Walter Pryer (? Prior): E; labourer; banished from S. as 'a common disturber of the queen's subjects', also a common drunkard and evil liver, 1581. (Merson, Book Rem., iii, 22-3; see appendix D).

John Pudsey: I/?E; merchant; ? b. Newport IoW, brother of Joan Bory (wife of Thomas Bory, W. 1541); Pudsey may have gone to Brazil and was certainly involved with Bory's Brazil ventures c. 1541; Pudsey fl. at S. until 1552 when his name disappears as a head of household; fl. 1562 at death of Edward Ridge, his sister's second husband, to whom he was in debt; perhaps employed by Thomas Pace, who had a servant John Pudsey at his death (1559/60). (HRO, Win. unclassified, 1541, will Thomas Bory; PRO, PROB. 11/48 (2 Crymes), 1562, will Edward Ridge; /43 (31 Mellershe), 1559/60, will Thomas Pace; SRO, SC 10/1/1; Ruddock, Italian Merchants, 266; Hakluyt, Principal Navigations, 25).

Thomas Pyle: I; from Deynton (Doynton) Glos.; apprenticed to John Jeffery, merchant of S. 12 yrs, 1598. (SRO, SC 2/6/6, fo. 20).

- Pynk: E; ordered to depart from S. after his wife is confined, 1590. (Aubrey, Examinations, 79).

Charles Pynnor: E; clerk; b. c. 1556; left S. for Win. Coll. 1570; scholar New Coll. Oxford; LLB; fellow 1575-85; vicar of Wootton Bassett (Wilts.) 1585. (Kirby, Winchester Scholars, 143).



- Thomas Pyrie: I; citizen of Salisbury (Wilts.) 1478; formerly servant (? apprentice) of William Nicholl (fl. at S. 1412/13-24); wrote Nicholl's will for him. (SRO, SC 4/2, no. 308, 89-90)..
- John Quicke (Quick): I; merchant; b. Winchester (Hants.) c. 1525; arr. S. 1536; fl. at S. 1570; admin. and inventory 1574. (PRO, HCA 13/18, fo. 174; HRO, Admins. 1574, admin. and inventory John Quick, merchant).
- Henry Quickly: E; currier of Bishopstoke 1585; b. at S. 1549; dep. S. 1576. (HRO, WBD, lv, 258).
- William Ravenston (als. Newey): I; merchant; B.; M. 1399; MP of S.; fl. at S. 1372/3-1418; former servant (? apprentice) of Henry Cantebrigge (citizen and merchant of London); a deed of release in respect to all actions etc. by Richard Hewet of 'Heanslope' (Hanslope) Bucks. and William Smeth of Castlethorpe (Bucks.) to William Newey, late of Ravenstone (Bucks.) and now of S.; W. 1418, bequest to churches of 'Ravenston and Castelthorp' in Bucks.; Ravenston provides a rare example of a well documented locative surname. (HMC, xi, App. 3, pp. 69, 72; SRO, D/LY 23/14, 1418, will William Ravenston; Davies, Southampton, 173).
- John Rawle: I; alien; fl. at S. 1545-7. (PRO, E 179/173/239; SRO, SC 15/17a).
- John Raynold: E; b. c. 1466; left S. for Win. Coll. 1477. (Kirby, Winchester Scholars, 84).
- John Reade: I; from Lockerley (Hants.); apprenticed to John Errington, merchant, 7 yrs, 1585/6. (SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 172).
- Richard Record: I; porter of S.; b. Coventry (Warwicks.) 1520; arr. S. 1548; fl. at S. to 1571; W. 1571. (HRO, WBD, xxiv, 377; Win. B, 1571, will Richard Record).



- Richard Redworth: I/E; clerk; b. Ewell (Sy.) 1526; Winchester  
2 yrs; Oxford university 4 $\frac{3}{4}$  yrs; AS, S. 3 yrs;  
dep. for curacy of New Alresford (Hants.) c. 1550,  
where fl. 1553.  
(HRO, WBD, vi, 70).
- Martin Remes: I; alien; fl. at S. 1563.  
(SRO, SC 14/2/5).
- John Rende: W. 1416, property in IoW.  
(SRO, D/LY 23/13, 1416, will John Rende).
- Agnes Reneger: ? wife of Robert Reneger; W. 1558, 'ferme' at  
Basingstoke (Hants.) granted husband and herself by  
John Cooke.  
(PRO, PROB. 11/42A (36 Welles), 1558, will Agnes  
Reneger).
- John Reneger: I; gent; from Basingstoke (Hants.), brother of  
Robert Reneger; B. 1542/3 as former apprentice of  
Robert; fl. at S. c. 1540-70; W. 1570, owned  
manor of Broughton (Hants.), also tithings of Allington,  
Weston, Ridgeway, Bitterne and Woolston (Hants.).  
(HRO, Win. B, 1570, will John Reneger; SRO, SC 3/1/1,  
fo. 22; SC 5/3/1, fo. 80v).
- Michael Reneger: E; son of Agnes Reneger of S.; vicar of Broughton  
(Hants.) 1552-8, subsequently archdeacon of  
Winchester c. 1598.  
(HRO, Win. A, 1598, will George Beckham; PRO, PROB.  
11/42A (36 Welles), 1558, will Agnes Reneger).
- Phyllis Reneger: E; dtr. of Agnes Reneger of S.; m. Harry  
Staveley, merchant tailor of London (W. 1563/4),  
brother of John and William Staveley of S.  
(PRO, PROB. 11/42A (36 Welles), 1558, will Agnes  
Reneger of S.; /47 (4 Stevenson), 1563, will Harry  
Staveley, merchant tailor of London; Wallis Chapman,  
Black Book, iii, 106-11, will John Staveley of S.).
- Robert Reneger: I; merchant; from Basingstoke; B. 1534; fl. at  
S. c. 1534-c. 1540; associated with Thomas Bory in  
Brazil venture and noted as first attacker of Spanish  
fleets from the New World temp. Henry VIII.  
(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 16; Ruddock, Italian Merchants,  
267; Hakluyt, Principal Navigations, 25).



Robert Reneger: E; son of Agnes Reneger of S.; vicar of Broughton (Hants.) 1559-98.

(PRO, PROB. 11/42A (36 Welles), 1558, will Agnes Reneger).

Thomas Renet: b. IoW; fl. at S. 1587-94; m. Jane le Maire, b. Lille (Flanders).

(Godfray, Registre, 21, 48-51, 89).

William Reposey: I/E/I; shoemaker, b. Jersey c. 1528; fl. at S. 1541-51; in Jersey c. 1551-4; in Lymington (Hants.) Brading (IoW) and S. 1554.

(PRO, HCA 13/9, fo. 83v).

Robert Reynolde: ?I; B. 1508, admitted 'that he shall dwell within the town'.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 5).

Robert Reynolde: b. Romsey (Hants.) 1511; Win. Coll. 1523; scholar New Coll. Oxford; fellow New Coll. 1529-39; prebendary of Lincoln and of Winchester; precentor of St Mary, S. (? a sinecure); master of St Cross, Winchester; chancellor of dioc. of Winchester; rector of Fawley (Hants.).

(Kirby, Winchester Scholars, 112).

John Riche: I/E; 'of the Isle of Wight'; ordered to depart S. 1590.

(Aubrey, Examinations, 79).

Mary (Maria) Riche (Rich): ?I; wife of Hilary (Hillarior) Riche; W. 1545/6, written in a somewhat French (? CI) style, and witnessed by Francis Lemerre and John Jeancaulx, the former of whom appears also in the will of Philip de la Lyevre, 1537.

(HRO, Win. B, 1545, will Maria Rich; Win. A, 1537, fo. 111, will Philip de la Lyevre).

Elizabeth Rider: E; ordered to depart S. 1577.

(Aubrey, Examinations, 25).



Hugh Rider (Ryder): I; mariner, shipmaster; W. 1594; ? can be identified with Hugh Rider of 'Penton c. Devon' (? Paignton) 1578/9.

(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 69v; HRO, Win. B, 1594, will Hewgo Ryder; see appendix D).

Margaret Rider: widow of William Hovingham of S.; W. 1455, bequests to churches of 'Wordelham' (? Worldham, Hants.), Newton Valence and Tisted (Hants.).  
(PRO, PROB. 11/4 (3 Stokton), 1455, will Margaret Rider).

Edward Ridge (Riggis, Riggs, Ryges, Rygges): gent of S.; son of Thomas Ridge, alderman, though not mentioned in Hampshire Visitations, 155; contested his father's bequest of lands at Hockley (Hants.); m. Joan Bory (née Pudsey) widow of Thomas Bory whose children are mentioned in Ridge's will, as is John Pudsey, Joan's brother; Edward Ridge was 'goodfriend' of John Graunger, skinner of London, who witnessed his will and to whom was bequeathed a gown 'now remayning in his (i.e. Graunger's) house at 'Fletstreate' (Fleet Street, London); W. 1562/5.

(PRO, PROB. 11/34 (27 Bucke), 1551, will Thomas Rygge; /48 (2 Crymes), 1562/5, will Edward Ridge).

Thomas Ridge (Riggis, Riggs, Ryges, Rygges): B. 1533, and alderman; O. 1536, M. 1542, 1549; W. 1551, lands at Hockley (Hants.), also at Fareham (Hants.) where he had 'household stuff' and stock.

(PRO, PROB. 11/34 (27 Bucke), 1551, will Thomas Rygge; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 15v; Hampshire Visitations, 154; Gidden, Book Rem., i, 82-4).

Thomas Ridge (Riggs): son of Thomas Ridge, alderman; 'dyed sesed of the manor of Fareham', (d. c. 1558).  
(Hampshire Visitations, 155; HRO, Win. unclassified, 1558, will Jane Rygges).

Richard Robards: I; from Compton (Hants.); apprenticed to William Barwick, chandler of S., 7 yrs, 1578.

(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 69v; see appendix D, sub Roberds).



- Alice Roberts (née Percival): ?I; wife of James Roberts, brewer of S.; W. 1576, bequests to poor of Broughton (Hants.). (HRO, Win. B, 1576, fo. 35, will Alice Roberts; WBD, xliv, 45).
- James Roberts: I; brewer; b. 1546; arr. S. 1558; admin. 1576. (HRO, WBD, xliv, 45; 1576, admin. and inventory James Roberts; his origin was not S.; his wife was connected with Broughton (Hants.)).
- Ralph Robins: I; yeoman; b. Holbeton (Devon), 1546; arr. S. 1564; fl. at S. 1590. (HRO, WBD, lxii, 50).
- John Robinson: I; sailor; b. 1528; arr. S. 1548; fl. at S. 1568. (PRO, HCA 13/16, fo. 289v; SRO, SC 13/2/7).
- Magdalene Roche: I; widow of Oliver Mesnier 1589; fl. at S. 1588-9; her dtr. Magdalene was b. Guernsey, her son Timothy in Jersey; W. 1589, of the French church; her inventory was made by Matthew Mahault and William Mariner, with Vincent Merin and John Hersent, deacons of the French church. (HRO, Win. B, 1589, will Magdalene Roche; Godfray, Registre, 22, 89, 92, 105).
- John Rocheford: I; alien; fl. at S. 1545-50; W. 1550. (Hearnshaw, Court Leet, i, 9; PRO, E 179/174/249, 179/239/163; SRO, SC 15/17a; HRO, Win. A, and unclassified, 1550, G 202, will John Rocheford).
- John Roger: had property at S. 1460, and the manor of Freefolk (Hants.). (CCR, 1454-61, 445; see appendix B, sub Thomas Roger).
- Alexander Ross: I; schoolmaster; b. Aberdeen, 1590; fl. at S. 1616-20. (J. Bullar, Historical Particulars relating to Southampton (London, Southampton, 1820), 82-9).
- Jenyn Rowland (als. Furbour): b. c. 1426; of S. 51 yrs and more, aged 74, 1500/1. (SRO, SC 4/2, no. 316 (NC)).



- Dennis Rowse (Le Rous, Le Roux, Rouse): I; merchant, mariner, shipwright, shipowner; from CI; B. 1598; fl. 1585-1614; O. 1599; W. 1614.  
(Godfray, Registre, 5; Horrocks, Assembly Books, i, 5 n 3; PRO, PROB. 11/125 (9 Rudd), 1613/4, will Denis Rowse; see appendix D).
- Simon Rushton: I; smith; b. Highworth (Wilts.); of S. 3 yrs, 1582.  
(HRO, WBD, lv, 37).
- Margaret Russell: cousin of Harry Russell, alderman of S. (d. 1567); Margaret had a sister Ellen 'in the North', ? Staffs.; see Robert Russell, the younger.  
(HRO, Win. B, 1567, will Harry Russell).
- Robert Russell: I; beerbrewer; Staffordshire connections; B. 1572; fl. at S. 1585; O. 1580-5.  
(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 38; Gidden, Book Rem., i, 94-6; PRO, PROB. 11/70 (25 Spencer), 1585/7, will Robert Russell, beerbrewer).
- Robert Russell: I; son of John Russell of Uttoxeter (Staffs.); B. 1587, O. 1589-95.  
(Gidden, Book Rem., i, 99-101; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 53, £10 fine suggests an outside origin; see appendix D).
- William Ryse: E; left S. for Win. Coll. 1452; scholar New Coll. Oxford; fellow 1455-61; possibly son of John Ryys, see appendix B.  
(Kirby, Winchester Scholars, 68).
- Nicholas Saffro...: I; alien; fl. at S. 1524.  
(PRO, E 179/173/175).
- John Salman (Salmon): E/I; merchant, gent; son of Matthias Salman; B. 1503; put out of the burgesses for not living at S.; reinstated 1513 on his return; O. 1519.  
(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fos. 2, 7; Gidden, Book Rem., i, 81).
- Matthias Salman (Salmon): ?I; B.; O. 1483-9, M. 1494; W. 1489/95, bequests to 21 parishes and chapels in Jersey.  
(Gidden, Book Rem., i, 74-5; PRO, PROB. 11/10 (21 Vox), 1489/95, will Matthias Salman; 2/90, 1495, inventory Matthias Salmon).



Christopher Saravia: I; b. Spain; father of Hadrian Savaria;  
fl. at S. 1569-72; d. 1572.  
(Godfray, Registre, 5, 101).

Eliza Saravia (née Boulangier): I; a Fleming by birth; mother  
of Hadrian Saravia; fl. at S. 1569-78; d. 1578.  
(Godfray, Registre, 5, 102; DNB, 1).

Hadrian Saravia: I/E; schoolmaster, minister, prebendary; b.  
Hesdin (Artois) 1531; to Antwerp, Brussels; CI  
after 1560; minister St Peter Port, Guernsey; fl.  
at S. 1569-82, schoolmaster at S.; dep. S. 1582;  
professor of Divinity, university of Leyden; left  
Holland 1587; rector of Tatenhill (Staffs.) 1588,  
prebendary of Gloucester, 1591; prebendary of  
Canterbury, 1595; lived at Bishopsbourne (Kent);  
prebendary of Worcester and Westminster 1601; d.  
1612/13, aged 82; buried Canterbury Cathedral.  
(DNB, 1; SRO, SC 5/17/1).

Agnes Saunder: E; banished from S. 1561.  
(Merson, Book Rem., ii, 76).

- Saunders: I/E; wife of John Saunders; ordered to return to  
IoW whence she came, 1577.  
(Aubrey, Examinations, 23).

John Saunders (als. Mills): of S.; W. 1583, bequest to poor of  
Rodbourne (Wilts.), and request for burial at  
'Robourne' (? Rodbourne).  
(PRO, PROB. 11/66 (17 Butts), 1583, will John  
Saunders als. Mills).

Henry Sawney: I; clerk; b. 'under obesaunce' of king of France;  
fl. at S. 1522.  
(SRO, SC 4/2, no. 340 (92/7)).

Antonio Scapacini: I; servant and merchant; alien; of Genoa;  
fl. at S. temp. Edward IV.  
(Ruddock, Italian Merchants, 105, 182, 204;  
PRO, C 1/64/219; /222; /312).



Emmota Schirborn (née Lichfot): heiress of Walter Lichfot of S.;  
m. to Henry Schirborn of Netley (Hants.), when they  
release property at S., 1392.  
(Wallis Chapman, Black Book, i, 34).

Cicely Scott: I/E; wife of John Scott; from 'Seane co. Wilts'  
(? Seend, nr. Devizes); commanded to depart from  
S. to her husband 1577.  
(Aubrey, Examinations, 47).

John Sedgewick (Sedgwick): ?I; merchant, innkeeper of the Dolphin;  
? son of Nicholas Sedgewick of Romsey; B. 1560;  
W. 1604/6.  
(Merson, Book Rem., iii, App. XIII, pp. 105-7;  
HRO, Win. A, 1539/40, fo. 391, will Nicholas Sedgewick  
of Romsey; PRO, PROB. 11/107 (45 Stafforde), 1604/6,  
will John Sedgewick of S.; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 30v;  
see appendix D).

Nicholas Sedgewick (Sedgwick, Seggewyke): I/E; b. Andover (Hants.);  
son of John Sedgewick of Andover (W. 1505); B. of  
S. 1510, disgraced as a burgess for not dwelling at  
S.; G. 1517/18; W. at Romsey (Hants.) 1539/40,  
bequest to parish of Andover 'where I was born and  
christened'; a brother at 'Ferram' (? Fareham, Hants.).  
(HRO, Win. A, 1505, will John Sedgewick of Andover,  
who had dealings at S.; /1539/40, fo. 391, will  
Nicholas Sedgewick of Romsey; had a son Richard,  
under age 1540, ? identifiable with Richard Sedgewick,  
merchant of Portsmouth (Hants.), late of London, 1574;  
PRO, HCA 13/20 fo. 231v; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 5v;  
Gidden, Book Rem., i, 79).

Lawrence Sendy: ?I; merchant; b. c. 1524; perhaps related to  
Robert Sendalles (Sendall, Sendy) who fl. 1524; in  
1544 Lawrence Sendy was described as 'of St Mary S.  
½ yr aged 20', which suggests an outside origin;  
B. 1559; O. 1560-6; W. 1570, reference to 'my  
sister's daughter at Salisbury'.

(HRO, Win. B, 1570, will Lawrence Sendy; WBD, vi,  
443; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 29v; Gidden, Book Rem.,  
i, 88, 89).

Robert Sendy: gent; son of Lawrence Sendy; W. 1571/2, house at  
'Wimsonne' (Wimpson, Hants.).  
(HRO, Win. B, 1572, will Robert Sendy).



- William Sendy: gent; son of Lawrence and brother of Robert Sendy;  
W. 1592/6, bequest of 'my lands in the realm of  
Ireland', and at Pennington (Hants.), 'my lands in  
Ireland to be sett out at rent for profit until my  
children can use the same'.  
(PRO, PROB. 11/85 (14 Scott), 1592/6, will William  
Sendy; see appendix D).
- Thomas Sere: I; fisherman of Weston, St Mary's, S.; b. Cheriton  
(Hants.) 1559; arr. S. 1567; fl. at St Mary's 30 yrs  
1597.  
(HRO, WBD, lxvii, 90).
- John Serle: E; carter; left for Winchester, c. 1530 having been  
at S. 'since boyhood'.  
(HRO, WBD, vi, 481; see appendix C).
- Gilles Seullyn (Seulin): I; merchant, sergemaker, clothier; son  
of Matthew Seullyn of Valenciennes; b. c. 1530;  
fl. at S. 1567-83; m. Sicille Sariette of Valenciennes;  
d. April 1583; W. 1583/96 bequests to French church  
at S., and of a farm in 'Henault' (? Hainault).  
(PRO, PROB. 11/88 (62 Drake), 1583/96, will Giles  
Seullyn; Godfray, Registre, 3, 39, 83, 102;  
SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 54v).
- Thomas Shalis: I; b. 1505; arr. S. 1531, 'before of Dover (Kent);  
fl. at HR, S. 1547, aged 42; ? W. 1558.  
(HRO, WBD, vi, 518; ? identifiable with Thomas  
Challis, HRO, Win. B, 1558, will Thomas Challis of  
HR, S.).
- Giles Sharfe (Sharff, Sharpe, probably also Jilles Cherf): I;  
merchant; from CI; connections at Chichester (Sx.);  
B. 1581.  
(Merson, Book Rem., iii, 35 n 1 gives his career and  
origins; Godfray, Registre, 13; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo.  
46v; see appendix D).
- Thomas Sherwood: I; grocer; b. 1546; arr. S. 1566; fl. at S.  
1566-1625; B. 1594; O. 1594-1601, M. 1603; W. 1625.  
(HRO, Win. A, 1625, will Thomas Sherwood; WBD, xxiv,  
425; SRO, SC 2/6/6, fo. 59; Gidden, Book Rem., i,  
101-2; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 65).
- William Simonds: I; from 'Hotton co. S.' (? Houghton, Hants.);  
apprenticed to William Fuller, clothworker of S.,



7 yrs, 1582/3.

(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 117v).

William Singleton: ?I; draper; ? son of Richard Singleton of Bishopstoke (Hants.); B. 1549; fl. at S. 1549-85; W. 1585.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 25v; HRO, Win. A, 1585, will and inventory William Singleton; /1540, will Richard Singleton of Bishopstoke (Hants.); see appendix D).

Yevan Skaman: I; alien; fl. at S. 1524; as he was an alien, Yevan may in this case stand for Ivan, a Slavic form of John, rather than for the Welsh Evan.  
(PRO, E 179/173/175; see appendix C).

Tilman Skluter (Schluter): I; beerbrewer; alien; 'de Flandr'; fl. at S. 1459-66.  
(PRO, E 179/173/133-4; /137; C 1/67/131).

John Slade: I; from Winchester (Hants.); apprenticed to John Errington, merchant of S., 7 yrs, 1585/6.  
(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 172).

Alice Smith (née Case): I; dtr. of - Case of co. Som.; m. Humphrey Smith of S.; W. 1543.  
(HRO, Win. A, 1543, fo. 248, will Alice Smith; London Visitation, 116).

Ann Smith: I; servant to David Morrell; b. Blandford Forum (Dst.), 1571; arr. S. 1592; fl. at S. 1594 aged 23.  
(HRO, WBD, lxii, 408).

Clement Smith: merchant, brewer; ? London connection, through suggested relationship to family of Sir Thomas Wilkes.  
(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 60v; Merson, Book Rem., iii, App. XIII, pp. 106-7; see appendix D).

Humphrey Smith: I; baker, gent of S.; son of John Smith of co. Staffs. gent; fl. at S. 1521-41; m. Alice, dtr. of - Case of co. Som.; had issue John Smith of London, gent; W. 1542.  
(HRO, Win. unclassified 1542 no. 81, will Humphrey Smith baker; SRO, SC 5/3/1, fo. 50; London Visitation, 116-7).



- John Smith: I; sailor; b. 'Stayning in Sussex' (Steypning) c. 1528; arr. S. 1549; of S. 20 yrs 1569. (PRO, HCA 13/7, fo. 134v).
- John Smith: I; 'celonarius'; b. Corsham (Wilts.) c. 1552; of S. 1578. (PRO, HCA 13/23, fo. 195).
- John Smith: E; gent of London 1568; son of Humphrey Smith of S. (London Visitation, 117).
- John Smith, wife and child: E; ordered to leave S. 1577; his wife 'now brought abed within the towne'. (Aubrey, Examinations, 71).
- John Smyth: I; alien; fl. at S. 1524. (PRO, E 179/173/175; see appendix C).
- Henry Snodgill: I; from 'Almayne' (Germany); fl. at S. 1454-60. (SRO, SC 13/1; 15/8; see appendix B).
- William Soper: I; merchant, keeper of the king's ships, customer; son of Robert Soper, woolmerchant of Winchester; B.; O. 1410, H. 1416, 1424; NP 1413-49 for S.; fl. at S. c. 1410-58/9; may have made a pilgrimage to Lombardy 1436; of S. als. of Newton Bury (Hants.) 1455; W. 1459, lands at Hythe, Dibden and Fawley (Hants.). (Davies, Southampton, 173, 202; CCR, 1422-29, 319-20; Wedgwood, Biographies, 782-3; Wallis Chapman, Black Book, ii, 98-114; B. Carpenter Turner, 'Southampton as a Naval Centre, 1414-58', in Collected Essays on Southampton, ed. J.B. Morgan and P. Peberdy (Southampton 1961), passim; see appendix B).
- John Sparow: I; shearman; b. 1485; arr. S. 1515; set up as a shearman 1518/9; fl. at S. 1545 (aged 60)-1552. (HRO, WBD, vi, 473; SRO, SC 5/3/1, fo. 42v; SC 10/1/1).
- Richard Spencer: citizen and merchant of Salisbury (Wilts.); takes property at S. 1406. (Wallis Chapman, Black Book, i, 87).



Spinelli (Spinola, Spynell): for the transitory members of this Italian business house, Alessandro, Demetrio, Frankyn, Giacomo, Girolamo, Jacopo, Jerome, Leonardo, Lodovico, Lucianus, Kirigo; Marco, Napoleone, Quilicus and Tomaso, who passed through the town between 1430 and 1500, see note below.

(Ruddock, Italian Merchants, 20, 88, 109, 124, 125, 216; Anderson, Assize of Bread, 15; PRO, C 1/64/975; E 179/173/131-4; /137).

Cristofano Spini: I/E; merchant; alien; of Florence; fl. at S. before 1486; represented English colony in Pisa 1486. (Ruddock, Italian Merchants, 209; PRO, C 1/50/414).

Andrea Spinola: I; merchant; alien; of Genoa; fl. at S. c. 1420-50. (Ruddock, Italian Merchants, 74, 107, 110-1).

Antonio Spinola (Anthony Spinell, Spinule, Spynell): I; merchant of S. 1491; alien/denizen; of Genoa als. of S. als. London als. gent, c. 1500; arr. S. c. 1470; denization 1475; O. surveyor of the customs in the port of S. c. 1489-1500; fl. at S. to c. 1500. (CPR, 1467-77, 510; 1476-85, 282; 1485-94, 295, 368; 1494-1509, 241; PRO, C 1/54/322; Ruddock, Italian Merchants, 216-7).

William Spring: E; innholder; constable 1559; W. 1584, at Millbrook (Hants.). (Gidden, Book Rem., i, 89; HRO, Win. A, 1559, will Christian Vagam; Win. A, 1584, will William Spring).

Benedict Spynell (Benedetto Spinola): I/E; merchant and factor; alien/denizen; of Genoa; b. 'in parts of Genoa'; B.; denization c. 1485; fl. at S. 1458-85; dep. for London.

(Ruddock, Italian Merchants, 109, 183, 216; PRO, E 179/173/131-4; CPR, 1476-85, 531).

Adam Stackpole: ?I/E; clerk; from Finchampstead (Berks.); rector of St Lawrence's, S. 1395; dep. by 1413. (Davies, Southampton, 380).



- Robert Staffby: I; from Weston, SMY,S. (Hants.); apprenticed to Richard Etuer, merchant of S., 7 yrs, 1580.  
(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 82).
- Charles Staine and wife: E; cooper; living with 'Berry the tailor', commanded to depart S. 1594.  
(Aubrey, Examinations, 159).
- John Staveley (Stale, Staly): grocer; B. 1539; O. 1544-52, M. 1554; brother of Harry Staveley, merchant tailor of London (see Phyllis Reneger); W. 1560.  
(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 21; Gidden, Book Rem., i, 83-6; Merson, Book Rem., ii, 75 n; Wallis Chapman, Black Book, iii, 106-11).
- William Staveley (Stale, Staly): merchant; B. 1544; O. 1553-8, M. 1561, 1580; brother of Harry Staveley, merchant tailor of London (see Phyllis Reneger); W. 1582.  
(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 23; Gidden, Book Rem., i, 86-8; PRO, PROB. 11/64 (38 Tirwhite) 1582, will William Staveley).
- Thomas Stere (Steere): I; clerk; b. Wimborne Minster (Dor.), c. 1509; appointed to AS, S. 1562; fl. at S. 1581; ? left or died by 1589.  
(HRO, WBD xlv, 41; Win. B. 1581, fo. 329, will Richard Lyle; Davies, Southampton, 401).
- William Stokes: I; from Frome Selwood (Som.); apprenticed to John Watts, pewterer of S. 10 yrs, 1577.  
(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 46v).
- John Stokesley: clerk; b. Collyweston (Northants.); principal Magdalen Coll. Oxford 1502; archdeacon of Surrey, chaplain to Bishop Fox; collated to SMY,S. 1518/9 (? sinecure); archdeacon of Dorset 1521/2; bishop of London 1530.  
(Davies, Southampton, 348; DNB, xviii).
- William Stone (als. Norton): king's serjeant, customer of S.; keeper of S. castle; MP for S. 1446-9; fl. at S. 1454; served in Aquitaine, and became provost of Bayonne 1438; 'late of Westminster' 1446.  
(Wedgwood, Biographies, 813-4; see appendix B)



- Thomas Stoner (Stonard, Stonerd): merchant of S.; son of Peter Stoner of S. (W. 1590); W. 1608/9, house at Havant (Hants.) and 'farm of Cowdrie (Cowdray) Sussex'. (PRO, PROB. 11/76 (60 Drury), 1590, will Peter Stoner; /114 (83 Dorset), 1608/9, will Thomas Stoner of S.; see appendix D).
- Marcus (Marco) Strozzi; I; agent; alien; of Florence; fl. at S. 1468-70.  
(Ruddock, Italian Merchants, 102, 183, 202; PRO, E 179/173/132).
- William Surteys: ?I; clerk; from 'Wambergh' Sarum dioc. (? Wanborough, Wilts.) 1480; arr. AS, S. 1480, on exchange with Leonard Wherton.  
(Davies, Southampton, 400).
- Thomas Sutton: of Sussex; m. to a dtr. (unspecified) of John Knight alderman of S. (W. 1602).  
(HRO, Win. A, 1602, will John Knight).
- William Sweyn: ?I; chaplain; presented to St John's, S. 1404; exchanged with John Granger, parson of 'Huwysh dioc. Salisbury'(? Huish, Wilts.), 1405.  
(CPR, 1401-05, 416; 1405-08, 4).
- Thomas Syce: E; left S. 1430 for Win. Coll.; possibly to be identified with Thomas Seys who owned property in S. 1454.  
(Kirby, Winchester Scholars, 53; SRO, SC 13/1).
- William Talbott: I/E; shoemaker; b. Buckland (Dst.); arr. S. 1571; dep. S. 1575/6; fl. at Lymington (Hants.) 1576.  
(HRO, WBD, xliv, 92).
- Alice Tancok, see Fetplace.
- David Targett: mariner of S.; W. 1602, names his parents overseers 'thus from the Norther Cape I commit to almighty God your son Davy Targett'; bequest of a house at Yarmouth (? IoW).  
(PRO, PROB. 11/101 (10 Bolein), 1602, will David Targett).
- John Tehy: E; dtr. of Vincent Tehy; m. to Richard Harlywes of London by 1501.



(PRO, PROB. 11/13 (1 Blamyr), 1501, will Vincent Tehy).

Joan Tehy: E; dtr. of Vincent Tehy; m. to Richard Edwards of Kingsclere (Hants.) by 1501.

(PRO, PROB. 11/13 (1 Blamyr), 1501, will Vincent Tehy).

Vincent Tehy: ?I; B.; O. 1470-4, M. 1484, 1498; grant as co-founder of two schools in Jersey 1496; W. 1501, two scholarum (schools) in Jersey mentioned.

(PRO, PROB. 11/13 (1 Blamyr), 1501, will Vincent Tehy; Gidden, Book Rem., i, 74-6; Le Quesne, Constitutional History, 121 refers to a Peter Tehy merchant of Jersey temp. Edward IV; CPR, 1494-1509, 83).

Peter Thieudet (Theudett, Tiedet, Tudet, Tyder, Tyther): I; goldsmith, clothier; b. Havre de Grace (Normandy) 1549; arr. S. 1569; fl. at S. 1569-1611; W. 1611; cousin of James Desert; m. (1) Agnes Tranchant 1576 (d. 1587); (2) Judith Thiery (b. Espineville, Normandy) 1588, (d. 1604); (3) Elizabeth Clement, dtr. of John Clement of Dibden (Hants.).

(Godfray, Registre, 6, 43-7, 49, 85, 89, 103-4, 110; HRO, Win. B, 1611, will Peter Theudett; Hampshire Marriage Licences, 1607-40, 12; see appendix D).

Elizabeth Thomas: I; mother of Thomas Thomas.

(PRO, PROB. 11/11 (34 Horne), 1498/9, will Elizabeth Thomas).

Richard Thomas: of S.; 1478 a sister Joan m. to Thomas Payne of Looe (Cornwall), a kinsman of William Nicholl of S., deceased.

(HMC, xi, App. 3, p. 89).

Sampson Thomas: merchant, esquire; son of Thomas Thomas of S.; B. 1516; O. 1519, M. 1523, 1535; customer c. 1546; W. 1550, lands at 'little Wood shrow w'in the citie of London'.

(Gidden, Book Rem., i, 80-2; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 8; PRO, PROB. 11/45 (15 Streat) 1550/62, will Sampson Thomas; PRO, PROB. 11/11 (34 Horne), 1498/9 will Elizabeth Thomas; HRO, Win. B, 1550, will Sampson Thomas; I. & P. 1546, ii, 84).



Thomas Thomas: controller of customs at S. 1486-c. 1509; searcher at S. 'with moiety of seizures he shall make', 1509; 'a Welsh adventurer in the train of Henry Tudor'; son of Elizabeth and father of Sampson Thomas; d. 1509 or 1510.

(CPR, 1485-94, 158; 1494-1509, 610; L & P, 1509-14, no. 820; Wedgwood, Biographies, 846).

Thomas Thomson (Tompson): I; shoemaker of S.; b. Binstead (Hants.) 1541; arr. S. 1567; ? identified with Thomas Tompson, shoemaker, who had a brother living over Itchen Ferry, 1593.

(HRO, WBD, xxxvii, 216; Aubrey, Examinations, 106).

William Thorpe: esquire; nephew of Sir Richard Lister; B. 1535; customer of S. c. 1548; W. 1549/50, lands at Leckford Stockbridge and 'Chutely', (Hants.).

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 18; CPR, 1553, 326; PRO, PROB. 11/33 (14 Coode), 1549/50, will William Thorpe; 36 (30 Tashe), 1547/54, will Richard Lister).

John Trewortharap: E; probably son of James and Thomasina Trewortharap of S.; left S. for Win. Coll. 1437, and does not reappear in S.

(Kirby, Winchester Scholars, 58).

William Trymnell: citizen and mercer of London 1414.

(see Thomas Denton).

Joan Tublyn (Tubelin): I; wife of Matthew Tublyn; b. Portchester (Hants.) 1572; fl. at S. 1602.

(HRO, WBD, lxxvii, 410-2).

Matthew Tublyn (Tubelin): I; sergeweaver of S.; b. Jersey 1578; fl. at S. 1602; m. Joan Tublyn.

(HRO, WBD, lxxvii, 410-2).

Henry Tuke: I; gent; 'son of Thomas Tuke of the (par) sonnage in Westmethe, in Ireland' (Westmeath); late of Dublin, 'now dwelling' in the town of S., 1579; W. 1579/80, lands and tenements called 'Syllington' in Dublin; bequest to Jane Quitrot, 'my aunt in Dublin'. (HRO, Win. B, 1580, fo. 245, will Henry Tuke).



- Arnold Turk: I; merchant; from Flanders; fl. at S. 1454-60.  
(SRC, SC 13/1; 15/8; see appendix B).
- Maud Turner: I/E; from Sholing (Hants.); ordered to depart S.  
1576, Nicholas Ward, tinker, surety.  
(Aubrey, Examinations, 10).
- Richard Tyrell of co. Lincoln 1414, see Thomas Denton.
- Nicholas Udall (Owdall, Uvedale, Woodhall): E; b. at S.; Win.  
Coll. 1517; fellow of Christchurch Oxford; headmaster  
of Eton and Westminster schools; perhaps related to  
Uvedale family of Wickham (Hants.).  
(DNB, xx; Kirby, Winchester Scholars, 108).
- Peter Upryght: of Fawley (Hants.); grants away 2 tenements in S.  
1437.  
(Wallis Chapman, Black Book, ii, 53).
- Jacob Valle: I; from Lyndhurst (Hants.); apprenticed to Stephen  
Stone, tailor of S., 7 yrs, 1582.  
(SRC, SC 2/6/5, fo. 107).
- John Vanbrune: I; b. 'in Leyen in Wesell in Cologne'; fl. at S.  
1436.  
(CPR, 1429-36, 568).
- van Plotyngs: I; aline; fl. at S. 1524.  
(Possibly a Low Countries locative surname from  
Flushing; PRO, E 179/173/175; see appendix C).
- Harman van Polvnden: I; alien; fl. at S. 1524.  
(PRO, E 179/173/175; see appendix C).
- John van Heyst (Heist): I; alien; 'de Flandres'; fl. at S.  
1454-67.  
(PRO, E 179/173/131; /133; /134; see appendix B).
- David van Kemp (see Kempe)
- Hans van Medelborugh: I; alien; fl. at S. 1524.  
(Possibly a Low Countries locative surname from  
Middelburg; PRO, E 179/173/175).
- Christian Vaughan (Vagam, Vagham): wife of John Vaughan; W. 1558/9,  
owned 2 houses in Winchester in 'baylie stechinne lane'  
i.e. Palliards Titchen, now Canon Street.



(HRO, Win. A, 1559, will Christian Vagam;  
Atkinson, Elizabethan Winchester, 19).

Richard Vaughan (Vagam, Vagham): butcher; W. 1546, farm at Hill  
(Hants.); see William Vaughan.  
(HRO, Win. B, 1546, will Richard Vaughan).

Thomas Vaughan (Vagam, Vagham): I/E; butcher; b. Bursledon (Hants.)  
1561; fl. at S. c. 1580, then Hamble (Hants.) 1582.  
(HRO, WBD, 1, 413).

William Vaughan: I; from Hill (Hants.); apprenticed to Peter  
Poche, sergemaker of S., 6 yrs, 1582/3; ? a  
descendant of Richard Vaughan (W. 1546).  
(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 112v).

Thomas Vawce (? Vasse): I; clerk; b. 'under obesaunce' of French  
king; fl. at S. ? 1508-22.  
(SRO, SC42no.342(92/8); Davies, Southampton, 76; Thomas  
Vasse, chaplain of the Castle Chapel in 1508 may be  
identified with Thomas Vawce referred to in 1522).

Adam Veale (Vealle): ?I; baker; fl. at S. 1583-1612; W. 1612.  
(Merson, Book Rem., iii, 26; suggests he was 'a  
newcomer'; SRO, SC 13/2/7; HRO, Win. B, 1612, will  
Adam Veale; see appendix D).

Morgan Veale: I; shipwright; b. Shapwick (Dst.) 1567; arr.  
St Mary's, S. 1583; fl. at S. 1597; d. 1604 (plague).  
(HRO, WBD, lxvii, 97; SRO, PR 7/1/1, 1604).

Richard Venables: E; citizen and merchant of London, of St Lawrence  
Pountney; b. at S. 1534; arr. London 1550; of  
London 22 yrs, 1572.  
(PRO, HCA 13/19, fos. 255, 496).

James Vibert: E; of St Thomas's, Winchester; ? son of John Vibert  
(W. 1558); W. 1581/2, refers to a brother John;  
John Vibert (W. 1558) had two sons James and John.  
(HRO, Win. B, 1558, will John Vybard; /1582, will  
James Vibert of Winchester).

Joan Vibert (als. Petesen): I; wife of John Vibert als. Petesen;  
b. Hill (Hants.); fl. at S. 1602.  
(HRO, WBD, lxvii, 416).



- John Vibert (Feberd, Vibard, Vybard): I; shoemaker; b. 1484;  
arr. S. 1504; fl. at S. 1549 aged 65; W. 1558.  
(SRO, T/C Misc. Box 1; probably a Jersey man.  
Susanne Vibert, charwoman from Jersey sent back, 1615;  
HMC, xi, App. 3, p. 27; Vibards 'Jerseys people'  
m. in St Michael's, S., 1600; SRO, PR 7/1/1, 1600;  
HRO, Win. B, 1558, will John Vybard).
- Susanne Vibert: I/E; charwoman; from Jersey; ordered to return  
to Jersey 1615.  
(HMC, xi, App. 3, p. 27).
- Arthur Vitier: I/E; from Winchester; commanded to return to  
Winchester, 1577.  
(Aubrey, Examinations, 23).
- Giovanni Andrea Vivaldi (de Vivaldi): I; merchant; alien; of  
Genoa; fl. at S. c. 1468.  
(Ruddock, Italian Merchants, 131; PRO, C 1/47/72;  
/79; /63/177; E 179/173/132).
- John Vovert (Vauvert): ? CI origin; fl. at S. 1551, when with  
Edward Marcant, Hugh Dyrvent (Darvall), Nicholas  
Amyshin and John Martin he witnessed the will of  
Thomas Martin of St Peter Port, Guernsey.  
(PRO, PROB. 11/34 (11 Bucke), 1551, will Thomas  
Martin of St Peter Port).
- Philip Vyller: E; mariner; b. at S. c. 1516; dep. S. c. 1527; at  
London one year c. 1528; fl. at 'Quinburghe Kent'  
(Queenborough), 10 yrs, 1537.  
(PRO, HCA 13/2, fo. 214v).
- John Walker: I; merchant of S., citizen and grocer of London;  
kinsman of Richard Walker of London who was b.  
Bingley (Yorks.); arr. S. c. 1454; B.; O. 1456-61,  
M. 1466, 1467, 1473; MP 1477-8; fl. at S. to 1485.  
(Wedgwood, Biographies, 915; Ruddock, Italian  
Merchants, 181; PRO, PROB. 11/10 (22 Vox), 1494, will  
Richard Walker of London; Gidden, Book Rem., i,  
68-72; see appendix B).
- William Walkere: E; b. c. 1473; left S. for Win. Coll. 1484;  
possibly son of John Walker.  
(Kirby, Winchester Scholars, 88).



Henry Wallis: wheelwright; W. 1614, had a brother at N. Stoneham.  
(HRO, Win. A, 1614, will Henry Wallis).

William Wallopp (Wallop): I; son of Sir Oliver Wallopp of Farley  
Mortimer (Hants.); B. 1583; O. 1596, M. 1610-1;  
d. 1617, buried Wield (Hants.).  
(Horrocks, Assembly Book, i, 6 n 4; DNB, xx;  
HRO, Win. D/6/A, no. 61, 1564/7, will and inventory  
Sir Oliver Wallop; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 48v; William  
Wallop does not appear to have held any office other  
than the mayoralty, which is unusual).

Robert Walmesley: I; tailor; b. Manchester (Lancs.), 1574;  
from Salisbury (Wilts.); arr. S. 1592; fl. at S.  
1594.  
(HRO, WBD, lxii, 407).

John Walsh (Walshe): merchant of S.; B.; O. 1491-3, M. 1494,  
1495; W. 1504, property in Newport (IoW).  
(PRO, PROB. 11/14 (22 Holgrave), 1504, will John  
Walshe; Gidden, Book Rem., i, 74-6).

John Walsh (Walche, Walshe): E; merchant; son of John Walshe  
of S.; B. 1514; fl. at S. 1524; O. 1516-29; of  
Romsey (Hants.) 1542 when releases property at S.  
to Thomas Whyte of Poole (Dst.).  
(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 7v; Gidden, Book Rem., i, 79-81;  
PRO, PROB. 11/14 (22 Holgrave), 1504, will John  
Walshe; Wallis Chapman, Black Book, iii, 73;  
see appendix C).

Nicholas Waryng: I; of London; O. controller of the custom at S.  
1504.  
(CPR, 1494-1509, 346).

George Waterfaul and wife: I/E; from Salisbury (Wilts.); ordered  
to return to Salisbury, 1577.  
(Aubrey, Examinations, 24).

Robert Wateridge: I; from Millbrook (Hants.); apprenticed to  
Peter Poche, sergemaker of S., 6 yrs, 1583/4.  
(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 136v).

Edward Waters: E; gunner; b. at S. 1568; arr. Newport (IoW) 1576;  
fl. at Newport 1591 aged 23 yrs.  
(Andrews, Privateering Voyages, 162).



- John Waterton: servant and apprentice to John Jeffrey of S.,  
merchant; ? grandson of John Waterton (W. 1565);  
W. 1603, bequest to poor of Newport (IOW).  
(PRO, PROB. 11/102 (106 Bolein), 1603, will John  
Waterton; HRO, Win. B, 1565, will John Waterton  
the elder).
- Margery Weltch: wife of Peter Weltch;  
see Dorothy Ellis als. Manton.
- Peter Westbroke (Westbrooke): E; merchant of S.; B.; O. 1524-5,  
M. 1539, 1540; W. 1550, 'of Romsey' (Hants.).  
(Gidden, Book Rem., i, 80-2; HRO, Win. A, 1550, will  
and inventory Peter Westbroke of Romsey; see  
appendix C).
- John Weste: W. 1542, bequest to parish of Kingsclere (Hants.).  
(HRO, Win. A, 1542, fo. 91, will John Weste).
- Thomas Weste: held lands in Kingsclere (Hants.) 1575; ? eldest  
son, or relative of John Weste.  
(A Perfect Booke, ed. W. Money (Newbury 1901), 61).
- Thomas Westmill: I/E; tailor; from Andover (Hants.); en route  
to Edward Westmill his brother in IOW, 1593.  
(Aubrey, Examinations, 94).
- Rowland Whale: I; from 'Flomarnll, Normandy' (? Flamenville);  
apprenticed to Adrian Burdell, sergemaker of S.,  
2 yrs, 1584.  
(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 140v).
- John Whight: ?I; chandler; 'late of Winchester', to supply S.  
with candles, 1548.  
(Merson, Book Rem., ii, 17).
- John White (als. Whyte): gent als. yeoman of S.; als. of Beaulieu  
(Hants.); fl. at S. 1496.  
(CPR, 1494-1509, 70).
- Maud Whitehorne: E; commanded to leave S. 1577.  
(Aubrey, Examinations, 71).
- John Whithorne: I; from 'Hele, Wilts.' (? Heale); apprenticed to  
John Errington, merchant of S., 9 yrs, 1578.  
(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 61).



Thomas Whyte: merchant of Poole; acquired property at S. 1542.  
see John Walshe.

Cornelius William: I; 'ysson de middelborgh apprentic', 1460.  
(SRO, SC 15/8).

Walter William: B., O. 1473-81, M. 1482, 1483; W. 1485, bequest  
to parish of 'Hurdesville'.  
(Gidden, Book Rem., i, 72-4; PRO, PROB. 11/7 (15 Loge),  
1485, will Walter William).

Arthur Williams: I/E; from Bristol; ordered to dep. S. within  
10 days, he had been in the town a week, 1590.  
(Aubrey, Examinations, 79).

Jerome Williams: E; b. c. 1507; left S. for Win. Coll. 1518.  
(Kirby, Winchester Scholars, 109).

Lawrence Williams (Gillam, Guillaume): I; merchant of S.;  
B. 1572; W. 1574, a Jersey man: bequests to 2  
married sisters and 'Helerye Gillam widow of Yves  
Gillam' all of Jersey; a bequest to the French church  
at S.; lands and tenements in Jersey inherited from  
his parents, other lands in Jersey; to Andrew  
Monamy of Guernsey; 'my friend Peter de la Rocque  
of Jersey' writer of the will; put his son John  
into the home of Peter Janverin, and his son Thomas  
with Thomas Dumaresq (Demarrick, Dumareske);  
overseers Hugh Darvall, Peter Janverin, Thomas du  
Maresq (sic), John Feiver (often a corruption of  
Lefevre); £4 bequeathed to every household in  
Sholing (Hants.); lands at Sholing and Bishops  
Waltham (Hants.).

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 36v; HRO, Win. B, 1574, will  
Lawrence Williams; SRO, SC 5/3/1, fo. 109).

William Winwyk: I; clerk; vicar of Holy Rood, S.; from chapel  
of St Radegund in St Paul's, London; c. 1391-1407.  
(Davies, Southampton, 369).

Richard Wodlif: I; b. c. 1398; arr. S. c. 1420; fl. at S.  
1500/1 aged 102.  
(SRO, SC 4/2, no. 314 (NC)).



- Thomas Wodshawe (Woodshawe): ?I; gent of S., late collector of custom and subsidy in port of S., late escheator of Staffordshire, als. of 'Staunelync co. Wilts.' (? Standlynch) 1509. (CPR, 1494-1509, 621).
- Richard Wootton (Wotton): I; citizen of London; B. of S. 1495; O. 1505; W. 1505. (SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 1; HRO, Win. A, 1505, fo. 230, will Richard Wotton; Ruddock 'Decline of Tudor Southampton', 146-7; Gidden, Book Rem., i, 77).
- Thomas Wyatt: E; blacksmith; ? b. at S.; brother of John Wyatt (W. 1605/6), blacksmith of S. who was son and heir of Jeffery Wyatt, blacksmith. The nuncupative will of Jeffery Wyatt (W. 1593) does not mention a son Thomas, who was living at Pewsey (Wilts.), 1605. (HRO, Win. A, 1593, will Jeffery Wyatt; Win. B, 1606, will John Wyatt of S.).
- Joan Wylde: I; b. Dibden (Hants.); of S. 1523; W. 1523, bequest to church of 'dybdyn (Dibden) where I was born'. (HRO, Win. B, 1523, will Joan Wylde).
- Peter Wyott (Wyot): I; alien; 'de Francia'; fl. at S. 1459-64. (PRO, E 179/173/133; /137; SRO, SC 15/8; see appendix B).
- John Wysthoford: E; left HR, S. for Win. Coll. 1445. (Kirby, Winchester Scholars, 63).
- James Yelding: E; clerk; possibly son of William Eling (Yelding); b. c. 1597; left S. for Win. Coll. 1608; scholar New Coll. Oxford; MA; fellow New Coll. 1616-26; fellow Win. Coll. 1626; rector of Birdham (Sx.) and prebendary of Chichester; d. 1631. (Kirby, Winchester Scholars, 12, 163).
- Nicholas Young (Yong, Yonge, Younge): E; of Shirley (Hants.); son of Edmund Yonge of S. (W. 1499), brother of Robert Young (W. 1503); fl. at S. c. 1524; W. 1544 at Shirley, bequests to churches of Millbrook, Eling and Shirley (Hants.). (HRO, Win. B, 1544, will Nicholas Younge of Shirley; PRO, PROB. 11/12 (5 Moone), 1499, will Edmund Yonge; see appendix C).



Robert Young: son of Edmund Young (Yonge) (W. 1499); B. 1489;  
W. 1503, on a voyage at Candia (Xania), Crete;  
request for burial at St Francis, Candia, Crete.  
(HRO, Win. A, 1503, fo. 131, will Robert Young  
of 'civitate Antonne' (Hampton or S.);  
PRO, PROB. 11/12 (5 Moone) 1499, will Edmund Yonge).

John Yveny: I; alien; fl. at S. 1545.  
(PRO, E 179/173/239).



...in Scotland where they appear, as the ...  
...together with their ... and the type of ...  
... they lived.

European ship and ... with ...  
... could be ... their ... and the  
... in which they ...

Origins and ... with the ... of ...  
... which have ... The names of ... are ...  
... when they can be found elsewhere in this ... is in  
... 1 footnote are given after each individual's record.

The ... of the ... is that most ... by the  
... with variations in ... following. ...  
... such as the ... and the ... are listed under 'a' and 'b'  
... respectively.

#### APPENDIX B

The ... is a table of ... structure  
... THE 1454 TERRIER ...  
... by parish, ... from ... of the ...  
... where an individual ... his ... as in the case of  
... Richard ... who was a ... and a ... he is entered under  
... each ... in his ...



Appendix B lists alphabetically those individuals actually resident in Southampton whose names appear, as dwellers, in the 1454 terrier, together with their parishes, and the type of property in which they lived.

Burgess-ship and offices are shown, with dates as far as these could be ascertained; their occupations where known, and the commodities in which they traded.

Origins and connections are also entered, with the dates of those rare wills which have survived. The names of individuals are underlined when they can be found elsewhere in this appendix. As in appendix A footnotes are given after each individual's record.

The spelling of the names is that most commonly used in the terrier, with variations in brackets following. Compound names, such as de Vernages, and van Kempe are listed under 'd' and 'v' respectively.

The appendix is prefaced by a table of occupational structure by parish, compiled from record-linkage based on the terrier. Where an individual diversified his affairs, as in the case of Richard Ash who was a merchant and a shipowner, he is entered under each occupation in his parish.



Occupational structure: 1454

	AS	HR	SL	SMJ
Apothecary		1		
Baker	1		1	
Butcher			1	
Capper	1			
Carpenter		1		2
Carter	1	7	1	5
Draper				1
Fishmonger				1
Gent			1	
Grocer				1
Haberdasher		1		
Hellier/Thatcher				2
Labourer		2	1	3
Leatherdresser/Tanner		2	3	
Mariner/Shipmaster		1	2	5
Mason	1	1	1	1
Mercer			2	
Merchant	6	26	9	35
Notary/Scribe		1		
Packer/Porter	1			2
Plasterer	1			
Plumber/Pewterer	1	1		
Ropemaker				1
Saddler	1			
Shearman				1
Shipowner	1	5		8
Smith	5	1		
Tailor		4		3
Wheelwright				1
Yeoman				1



John Aborn (Abourne): AS; T.

Angelo Aldebrandi (de Aldobrandi): SJ; CT; merchant; Tr. woad, cloth, raisins, wine, alum, ginger, 'divers'; of Florence; from London.  
(Ruddock, Italian Merchants, 102, 123, 131, 173; SRO, SC 5/4/8, Oct., Jan., Mar.; SC 5/5/11, fos. 2, 25, 39, 46, 62v; see appendix A).

John Alerdale: HR; Gdn; labourer; (it is not clear where John Alerdale lived).

Robert Alger: SM; C; carter.  
(Foster, Port Book, 24 mentions a John Alger importing wine; Bunyard, Brokage Book, 100).

John Allom: SM.

William Alysaundr' (Alexander): SM; T; shipowner, merchant; Tr. cloth, wine.  
(SRO, SC 5/4/8, Oct., Jan., July).

John Amor: SL; ST.

John Ampney: SL; T; leatherdresser.  
(SRO, D/LY 23/21, 1447, will Margery Mascall).

John Arblaster: SJ; T; B; merchant; Tr. wine.  
(Bunyard, Brokage Book, 166; Cobb, Port Book, 8, 43; SRO, SC 5/4/8, Mar.; Coleman, Brokage Book, i, 75-88; ii, 154, 166, 256).

Richard Ash (Assh, als. Nash): HR; merchant; shipowner; Tr. wine, footboards, laths, 'divers'; described as of Hastings (Sx.) and S.  
(Davies, Southampton, 202; Quinn, Port Book, i, 7, 9, 13; CPR, 1476-77, 209; SRO, SC 5/4/8, Feb., June; SC 5/5/11, fo. 37v; Wedgwood, Biographies, 21; see appendix A).

John Ashley: SM.

Thomas Avanne (Avan): HR; ST; B; O. 1462-71, M. 1480; merchant, shipowner; Tr. wine, madder, iron, cloth, herrings, woad, wheat.  
(Quinn, Port Book, i, passim; Cobb, Port Book, 11, 40, refers to a John Avanne of Fareham, Hants. trading through the port).

William Avis: AS; T/C.



Robert Aylward: SM; T; B; O. 1430-3, 1436, 1449, M. 1453; merchant, shipowner; Tr. wine, iron, soap, woad, herrings, madder.

(Foster, Port Book, 12, 22, 32, 36, 44; Bunyard, Brokage Book, passim; Cobb, Port Book, passim; Coleman, Brokage Book, i and ii, passim; SRO, Thomson, 'Steward's Book', 17).

Lewis Aynes (Eynes): SM; T; B; O. 1468-78, M. 1481, 1487; merchant, shipowner; Tr. wine, iron; W. 1488.

(Quinn, Port Book, i, 15, 16, 24, a Lawrence Eynes also appears in the same book; PRO, PROB. 11/8 (29 Milles), 1488, will Lodowicus Eynes).

John Bacon: HR; ST; plumber, pewterer; Tr. pewter vessels, fruit. (Thomson, 'Steward's Book', 15; SRO, SC 5/4/8, Feb.; perhaps son of John Bacon, 1414, see appendix A).

Walter Baker: SM; T.

(Foster, Port Book, 18, 46, 76, includes Henry and Thomas Baker).

John Ballard: HR; C; labourer; Tr. woad.

(Bunyard, Brokage Book, 65; SRO, Thomson, 'Steward's Book', 12, 17).

Robert Balle: SM; T; boatowner.

(SRO, SC 5/4/8, May).

John Barbour: AS; T; porter; Tr. woad, ashes; ? of Zeeland.

John Barbour: HR; C.

(It is not possible to distinguish the two John Barbours; SRO, SC 13/1 names a John Barbour, porter; another reference occurs in SC 15/8 to John Barbour of Zeeland; see appendix A).

Adam Bartlot: HR; Vlt; Cellar.

(It is not clear where Adam Bartlot lived. The name is a familiar one in the town. SRO, SC 5/5/11, fos. 19, 44; Gidden, Steward's Book, i, 29).

John Bedell (Bidell, Bedel, Bydel, Bydell): SM; T; B; O. 1435-42; shipowner; Tr. lead, oil, hake.

(Foster, Port Book, 120; Cobb, Port Book, passim; Bunyard, Brokage Book, passim; Wallis Chapman, Black Book, ii, 126-33; SRO, SC 5/4/8, July).

Richard Bele: SM; Cellar; B; O. 1454-5; merchant; Tr. garlic, soap, saltfish, tar, herrings, salmon, madder.



(It is not clear where Richard Bele lived. Bunyard, Brokage Book, passim; Coleman, Brokage Book, passim. SRO, SC 5/5/11, fo. 2v; Bele provides an example of a man who appears to have restricted his activities to trading overland, and not to have imported; he was water-bailiff, however, and compiled SC 5/4/8, the 1454-5 Petty Custom Book).

Robert Belhous: HR; T; B; O. 1456-61; merchant; Tr. almonds, wax.  
(SRO, SC 5/4/8, Feb.).

Thomas Bentham: SJ; C.

(John Bentham, a merchant in the town, Studer, Port Book, passim, had been host to virtually all the Florentine, Venetian and Catalan merchants after 1439; Ruddock, Italian Merchants, 97; a Walter Bentham entered Winchester College in 1430, Kirby, Winchester Scholars, 53; these were perhaps the father and brother of Thomas Bentham).

John Best: HR; T.

William Beupeny (Bewpeny): AS; T; smith; Tr. pewter vessels, lead castings, shot.  
(Coleman, Brokage Book, ii, 229; SRO, Thomson, 'Steward's Book', 26).

Arnold Bocher: SL; C.

Martin Bocher: SL; C.

Roger Bokefast: HR; Gdn; merchant; Tr. wine.  
(Cobb, Port Book, 37).

Clement Boket: SM; C; fishmonger; Tr. herrings.  
(Quinn, Port Book, i, 11; SRO, SC 5/5/11 mentions a William Boket of Salisbury).

Thomas Bole: SM; T; O. town crier.  
(SRO, Thomson, 'Steward's Book', 11, 12).

Eleanor Bonjour: SJ; C.

Peter Bordevile: SL; T; from Normandy.  
(SRO, SC 15/8; see appendix A).

Thomas Boteler: HR; T.

Nicholas Brakenham: SL; T; merchant.  
(SRO, SC 5/5/11, fo. 7v).

William Brakenham: SL; T/C.



John Branton: SM; C.

John Brian: AS; T.

John Brokhurst: SL; T; O. 1452; carter, merchant; Tr. woad.  
(Coleman, Brokage Book, i, 94; ii, 274, 315;  
SRO, SC 5/5/11, passim).

William Brokhurst: SL; T.

Nicholas Bryd: SM; T.

William Burdon: HR; T.

Walter Burgate: HR; T; smith; Tr. bolts, manacles.  
(SRO, SC 5/1/8, fo. 8v).

Richard Burgays: AS; T; smith; Tr. spikes, nails.  
(SRO, Thomson, 'Steward's Book', 29).

John Burgbrigg: HR; T/C; O. 1463-8; tailor.  
(Gidden, Book Rem., i, 70-1).

William Burgbrigg: HR; T; O. 1470-6, tailor.  
(Gidden, Book Rem., i, 71-3).

William Burr: SL; T.

Nicholas Bylot: HR; CT; merchant; Tr. conger, coal.  
(Cobb, Port Book, 15, 48; Gidden, Steward's Book, ii,  
51, n 3).

William Bylot: HR; CT.

Thomas Bynkenholt: HR; C.

John Cady: AS; T; mason.  
(SRO, Thomson, 'Steward's Book', 14, 18).

Thomas Cagger: AS; T/C.  
(A John Cagger was active in the 1430s and '40s;  
Foster, Port Book, 20, 24; Coleman, Brokage Book, ii,  
285).

Dennis Campe: AS; C.

Simon Capon: SM; T; O. sergeant.  
(Gidden, Steward's Book, ii, 69, 97).

William Capon: SM; T; porter, labourer.  
(Gidden, Steward's Book, i, 99).

Henry Carnerther: AS; T; plumber.



(SRO, Thomson, 'Steward's Book', 15, refers to a certain Harry Plommer; Henry Carnerther is the only man in 1454 who could be identified with this Harry Plommer).

John Carpenter: AS; T; Tr. 'guande', malt.

(Coleman, Brokage Book, i, 52; ii, 199; SRO, SC 5/4/8, June).

Stephen Carpenter: SM; T.

John Cary: AS; C.

Robert Castel: SL; C.

Lazarus Catan': SJ; T; merchant; Tr. woad, paper, oil, alum; wine; of Genoa.

(SRO, SC 5/4/8, Oct., July; Ruddock, Italian Merchants 111; see appendix A sub Lazzaro Cattaneo).

Christina Cauce: SM; T.

(Probably the widow of John Cauce or Cawse; SRO, Thomson, 'Steward's Book', 32; Cobb, Port Book, pp. lxi, n 4, 14, 16-7, 27, 107; see appendix A sub John Cawse).

John Chamberlayn: SJ; CT; merchant; Tr. mercery, divers goods.

(Coleman, Brokage Book, i, 29, 36; ii, 265, 295; SRO, SC 5/5/11, fo. 7v; probably same as Jenet Chamberlain of S., trading in mercery and sending 'divers' goods to London, fo. 2v, 71; a John Chamberlayn of Botley held property of God's House elsewhere in the town, in 1454; see appendix A for other 15th-century Chamberlains).

Joan Chambr': SM; C.

John Chaterton: SM; T.

John Chepman: HR; C; carter.

(Coleman, Brokage Book, i and ii, passim).

John Chevelen: HR; CT/T; from France.

(SRO, SC 15/8; see appendix A).

William Chiryton: HR; T.

Isabel Clement: HR; T; widow of John Clement.

(Coleman, Brokage Book, i, 40, 76; mentions a John Clement, possibly the husband of Isabel; Quinn, Port Book, i, 10, 13, mentions Anthony Clement, possibly their son).

John Clerk: AS; C; carter.

(Coleman, Brokage Book, ii, 25, 33, 42, 51).



Walter Clerk: HR; T; O. 1447-55, M. 1457, 1458; MP 1455-6,  
1463-5; merchant; Tr. wine, oil, flour.

(SRO, SC 5/4/8, Oct., July; PRO, PROB. 11/4 (5 & 7  
Stockton), 1455, will John Fleming describes Walter  
Clerk as a kinsman; Wedgwood, Biographies, 192).

Michael Cobeler: SM; C.

Agnes Coke: SM; T.

John Cole: SL; T; mercer.

(SRO, will Margery Mascall, D/LY 23/21, 1447;  
Wallis Chapman, Black Book, ii, 126-33, will John  
Estwell).

Thomas Collis (Collys): HR; T/C.

William and Jacquetta Collis (Collys): SM; C.

Gabriel Corbet: HR; T; B; O. 1441-53; mariner, merchant;

Tr. wine, oil, raisins, 'divers', alum, woad, herring;  
of Venice.

(Studer, Port Book, passim; Cobb, Port Book, 4, 95;  
Coleman, Brokage Book, i and ii, passim; CPR, 1429-36,  
117; 1436-41, 459; see appendix A).

Thomas Corbet: HR; T; merchant; Tr. wine.

(James, 'Gascon Wine Trade', 176).

Richard Cornysh: SM; C.

Gascon Couper: SM; C.

(His name suggests a Gascon origin coupled with an  
occupational surname).

John Couper: HR; T.

Robert Couper: SM; T.

John Courteys: SM; C; watchman, carter; from Normandy.

(May be identifiable with John Courteys a carter, who  
lived outside the town; Dunyard, Brokage Book, 21;  
Coleman, Brokage Book, i, 36, 43; ii, 173, 279;  
certainly identifiable with John Courteys who acted as  
a watchman at the West Hithe in 1449-50; SRO, Thomson,  
'Steward's Book', 22; a John Curteys appears in  
SRO, SC 15/8).

William Courteys: SM; T.

John Crowe: SM; C; O. town clerk.

(Gidden, Steward's Book, i and ii, kept the town clock).



William Croxton: SL; T; B; merchant; Tr. cloth, wine, iron, resin.

(SRO, SC 5/4/8, Feb., June; he may subsequently have become a burgess if he is to be identified with Gelam Croxton, burgess in Quinn, Port Book, i, 4).

Richard Danyell: SM; C; labourer.

Walter Danyell: SL; T.

(Gidden, Steward's Book, i, 43; possibly related to William Daniel who appears in Foster, Port Book, 70; or John Daniel, who appears in Coleman, Brokage Book, i and ii, passim; or to Robert Daniel, bailiff 1415-8).

John Darnell: AS; T.

Richard Davy: SM; C; merchant.

(CCR, 1447-54, 437; an example of a man who described himself as a merchant but who does not appear in the port records, probably a retailer).

Thomas Day: SM; T.

John de Cayne: AS; T; from Normandy.

(SRO, SC 15/8; perhaps his surname is a locative one from Caen; see appendix A).

Galeazzo (Galiacius) de Nigro (di Negro): SM; CT; merchant; Tr. cloth, woad, wax, paving, alum, almonds, fruit, oil; of Genoa.

(Coleman, Brokage Book, i, 69; ii, 219; SRO, SC 5/4/8, Oct., July, Feb.; Ruddock, Italian Merchants, 125, 131; see appendix A sub di Negro).

Peter de Nigro: SJ; T; merchant; Tr. wine, broadcloth, resin, bowstaves, almonds; of Genoa.

(SRO, SC 5/4/8, Jan., Feb., Mar.; probably Genoese and related to Galeazzo; see appendix A sub di Negro).

John Dent: SJ; T.

Thomas Denys: HR; C.

John Derby: HR; T; tanner, merchant; Tr. oil, timber, oxhides, wine, tar, woad.

(Foster, Port Book, 8; Coleman, Brokage Book, i, 15, 30, 57; ii, 189, 211, 214; SRO, Thomson, 'Steward's Book', 9).

John Derham: SL; T; mariner, shipmaster.

(CPR, 1446-52, 447; SRO, Thomson, 'Steward's Book', 35).



Alice Deryk: SL; T.

Nicholas Dest: HR; T.

Christopher de Vernages: SM; CT; merchant; Tr. woad, wine, oil,  
paper 'skryvable', alum; of Genoa.

(PRO, C 1/19/22; SRO, SC 5/4/8, Oct., July; see  
appendix A sub Cristofano de Vernaccia; Ruddock,  
Italian Merchants, 176).

John Dokkam: SM; C.

John Draper: HR; C.

John Dun: SJ; B; O. 1448-54, M. 1461; merchant; Tr. wine,  
goods for London merchants, tar, nails.

(Foster, Port Book, 24; SRO, SC 5/5/11, fo. 7v;  
Thomson, 'Steward's Book', 16; Quinn, Port Book, i,  
60).

John Dylling: AS; C.

John Elmys, the elder: SM; merchant; Tr. wine, woad, alum.

(Coleman, Brokage Book, i, 98; probably related to  
John Elmes of Henley-on-Thames; see appendix A sub  
Elmes).

John Emory: SJ; C; O. 1424-31, M. 1443; merchant, craneman;  
Tr. wine, iron.

(It is not clear whether this John Emory, occupying  
a cottage in St John's parish, is to be identified with  
the former mayor and merchant who appears in Studer,  
Port Book, passim; Bunyard, Brokage Book, passim;  
Cobb, Port Book, passim; Coleman, Brokage Book, ii,  
179, 253, 292; Foster, Port Book, passim; or with  
Emery the craneman who appears in SRO, Thomson,  
'Steward's Book', 27; the latter seems more likely).

Richard English: HR; T.

John Estfeld: SL; T; merchant; Tr. wine, canvas, cloth, fruit.

(Cobb, Port Book, passim; Bunyard, Brokage Book,  
passim; Coleman, Brokage Book, ii, 190).

Ralph Estmer: SJ; T; O. broker 1458-62; merchant, Tr. wine, cloth.

(Gidden, Book Rem., i, 69, gives Estmer's term of office  
as broker as 1457 to 1461, Coleman, Brokage Book, ii,  
319, corrects this to 1458 to 1462; Foster, Port Book,  
17, 70; Cobb, Port Book, 4, 5, 33; Coleman, Brokage  
Book, i, 106, 127, 140; ii, 153, 158, 228, 255).



John Estwell: HR; T/C; B; merchant; O. 1426; Tr. wine, rope, canvas, brass; W. 1457/9, bequest for repair of a bridge at Rochester, Kent.

(Studer, Port Book, 77; Bunyard, Brokage Book, 40, 124, 160; Coleman, Brokage Book, ii, 103; SRO, Thomson, 'Steward's Book', 17; SC 5/4/8; Wallis Chapman, Black Book, ii, 114-21, 1457/9 will John Estwell; Davies, Southampton, 173; see appendix A).

William Eustace: SM; T.

Reginald Everard: SJ; C.

John Falle: HR; T.

Thomas Faukis: HR; C.

Agnes Fetplace: SM; C.

(The widow of Walter Fetplace, W. 1449).

Walter Fetplace: HR; T; B; O. 1456, M. 1462, 1463, 1464; MP 1472-5; merchant, shipowner; Tr. wine; son of John Fetplace of Denchworth, Berks.

(SRO, SC 5/4/8, Jan.; Wedgwood, Biographies, 321; Davies, Southampton, 174, 202; see appendix A).

John Flemang (Fleming): AS; CT; O.; M. 1445, 1446; MP 1449-50; gentleman; b. at S.

(CCR, 1429-35, 47; Davies, Southampton, 202; son of Benedict Fleming of S.; Wedgwood, Biographies, 337-8).

John Fletcher: HR; T.

Maurice Fletcher: AS; C.

William Fletcher: HR; T; B; O. 1433; merchant; Tr. herrings, garlic, onions.

(Coleman, Brokage Book, i, 129; ii, 158, 207, 314).

Richard Flete: SL; C; gentleman; b. at S.

(CCR, 1454-61, 305; PRO, C 1/72/103 describes him as son of William Flete, whose property he acquired).

Robert Flyngden: SJ; T.

Richard Forest: SL; C.

Robert Forster: SJ; T.



John Fraunces: AS; T/C.

Warden of Friars Minor: HR.

John Furbour: AS; C; merchant; Tr. wine.  
(Coleman, Brokage Book, i, 53).

Nicholas Galganet: HR; C; merchant; Tr. wine, bowstaves, wax,  
resin, almonds, 'divers'.

(SRO, SC 5/4/8, Feb.; his interest in Mediterranean commodities implies he was a man of more substance than the 'humble' status attributed to him by Ruddock, Italian Merchants, 129-30; he may have been the son of Gerard Galganet, a Lucchese merchant trading in the town in the 1440s; Coleman, Brokage Book, 237; see appendix A sub Gherardo Galganetti).

William Gay: SL; T; merchant.  
(CCR, 1461-68, 234).

William Gernesey: SM; C/T.

Thomas Glasier: HR; T; O. broker, 1468-9.  
(Coleman, Brokage Book, ii, 320).

Peter Glover: HR; T/C.

John Godefelow: HR; CT.

John Godeshand: SM; C.

John Godfray: SM; CT; merchant; Tr. wine, wheat, hops, rosin,  
herring.  
(SRO, SC 5/4/8, Mar., May, Sept.; /5/11, fo. 8v;  
a John Godfrey, alien, was listed in 1459, see  
appendix A).

William Godman: AS; T/C.

John Gower: HR; T; Tr. 'berneys'.  
(Coleman, Brokage Book, ii, 158).

Clement Grente: HR; T/C.

Peter Greute: AS; T; O. 1445-58.  
(Coleman, Brokage Book, ii, 319; SRO, SC 15/8,  
mentions a Dutchman surnamed Grete).

Humphrey Gros: AS; T/C.



Thomas Gryffyn: SM; T; O. docker.

(SRO, Thomson, 'Steward's Book', 34, he 'helped more the Shippe').

Richard Gryme: AS; T; B; O. 1450-8, M. 1459; merchant, smith;

Tr. iron goods, spikes, locks, etc.; had property at Chichester (Sx.) and at Alresford (Hants.).

(PRO, C 1/28/522; SRO, Thomson, 'Steward's Book', 15, 26, 27; PRO, PROB. 11/8 (3 Milles), 1487, will Richard Gryme; see appendix A).

Nicholas Gunne: HR; T.

John Gylham: SM; T.

John Gy: SM; T; local carter.

(SRO, SC 5/1/6, 'Gye carter' involved in mending conduit).

John Gylle: HR; C; scribe.

(SRO, Thomson, 'Steward's Book', 31).

William Gyls: SL; T.

John Hambury: SM; T; merchant; Tr. woad, timber.

(Coleman, Brokage Book, ii, 297; SRO, Thomson, 'Steward's Book', 26, 32).

Thomas Harwell: SM; C.

Robert Haselden: SM; C; tailor.

(Gidden, Book Rem., i, 63).

John Hayward: HR; T/C; carter.

(Coleman, Brokage Book, i and ii, passim; SRO, SC 5/5/11, passim; he was one of the leading carters of the town).

John Hayward: SM; C; shipmaster; Tr. wine.

(Foster, Port Book, 20, 66).

John Hekley: HR; T; carter; Tr. wine.

(Coleman, Brokage Book, i, 36, 79, 130, 144; ii, 170, 178, 179; not as regular a carter as William Heckley with whom he imported in SRO, SC 5/4/8; /5/11, fos. 5, 6, 11v, 45; a John Heckley, senior, was active in the town in 1438-9, Gidden, Steward's Book, ii, 95, this man may well be his son.)



Thomas Helyer: SM; T/C.

Joan Herford: SM; T.

John Herman: SM; C.

Thomas Herman: SM; T; O. gaoler, 1450.

(SRO, Thomson, 'Steward's Book', 7).

Arnold Hert: HR; T; from Guelderland; fl. at Winchester, 1436.

(SRO, SC 15/8; CPR, 1429-36, 571; see appendix A).

Robert Hervy: SM; C.

Alexander Heysant: SM; T.

Robert Hille: SJ; T; from Normandy.

(SRO, SC 15/8; see appendix A).

Gilbert Holbem: HR; T; merchant; Tr. wine.

(CPR, 1429-36, 237; Gidden, Steward's Book, i, 45;  
Foster, Port Book, 22, 30, 38, 42).

Nicholas Holmhegge (Holmage): SM; T; O. 1441-2, M. 1454; MP 1450-1;

tailor, shipowner, merchant; Tr. herrings, salmon,  
wine, iron, garlic; associated with Richard Holmage  
stockfishmonger of London.

(Coleman, Brokage Book, i and ii, passim; SRO, SC  
5/4/8, Oct.; /5/11, fo. 4v; CCR, 1441-47, 158;  
Wedgwood, Biographies, 464; see appendix A).

Robert Hoton: HR; C; merchant; Tr. 'divers merchandise'.

(Possibly identifiable with a man of similar name  
in Coleman, Brokage Book, ii, 295).

William Houchon: SM; B; T; merchant; Tr. wine.

(SRO, SC 5/4/8, June; /5/11 mentions a Robert Houchon).

Quintin Hughson: SM; C; b. 'in town of Syrixse in Seland' (Zieriksee,  
Zeeland).

(CPR, 1429-36, 557; see appendix A).

John Hunte: SJ; T; merchant; Tr. wheat, herrings.

(Two John Hunts were active in the town around this  
period; one was John Hunt, gentleman, of S. who was  
appointed surveyor of the search in S. and Chichester:  
CPR, 1422-29, 513; CPR, 1436-41, 62; the other appears  
in 1456-7, but may not have lived in the town, SRO,  
SC 5/5/11, 32, 33v).



William Ingram: AS; C.

William Jakes: HR; T; carter; Tr. wine, oil.

(Coleman, Brokage Book, i, 138; SRO, SC 5/4/8, Feb.).

Andrew James: HR; B; CT; O. 1440-9, M. 1452; merchant; Tr.

wine, wax, cloth, raisins, iron, woad.

(Coleman, Brokage Book, i and ii, passim; Quinn, Port Book, i, 14, 55; SRO, SC 5/4/8; CPR, 1467-77, 393, in 1473 he was appointed deputy of the chief butler in S., with William Saunders, which he possibly held until 1483, when a new appointment was made, Wedgwood, Biographies, 496-7; probably son of Peter James of S.).

William James: HR; T; carter, merchant; Tr. wine, iron.

(SRO, SC 5/5/11, fos. 3v, 10v; probably son of Peter James of S.).

Martin Jobard: HR; T/C; from Normandy.

(SRO, SC 15/8, see appendix A).

Ralph Jobard: SJ; T; merchant; Tr. cloth; from Normandy.

(SRO, SC 15/8; 5/4/8, Oct.; see appendix A).

Joan Joce: HR; C.

Alice John: SM; T; widow.

(CPR, 1436-41, 3, gives her as widow of John John, late burgess and merchant of Southampton).

Lawrence John: HR; T; O. 1447; merchant; Tr. wine, hose, soap, herrings.

(Cobb, Port Book, 4-5, 33, 35, 37; Coleman, Brokage Book, i and ii, passim; SRO, SC 5/4/8, Oct.).

James Johnson: SM; C; shipowner; from Middelburg, Zeeland.

(SRO, SC 5/4/8, Oct., May, July; SC 15/8; CPR, 1429-36, 568; see appendix A).

William Johnson: HR; T; haberdasher, tailor; from Zeeland.

(Gidden, Book Rem., i, 47; CPR, 1429-36, 545; see appendix A).

Robert Joye: SM; T.

John Kelcheth: SJ; T; merchant; Tr. kersey.

(SRO, SC 5/4/8, Apr.).

Lucy Kenne: HR; C/T.



William Kyng: AS; B; T; capmaker; Tr. cider.

William Kyng: AS; T; saddler.

William Kyng: AS; T; smith.

(The occupations are from SRO, SC 13/1; it is not clear which William Kyng was trading in cider in SC 5/4/8, Sept.).

John Kyrkeby: HR; B; C; merchant; Tr. wine.

(Foster, Port Book, 14; CPR, 1436-41, 58, acted as surety for an expedition to Iceland; SRO, SC 5/4/8, Jan.).

Naudinus Kyrton: SM; C; merchant; Tr. wine.

(Possibly identified with Naudinus Shipman, which may have been his occupation, although he traded too as Nawdon Kyrton; Cobb, Port Book, 37).

Thomas Kyrton: HR; CT; Tr. canvas.

(Coleman, Brokage Book, i, 51; possibly related to John Kyrton, merchant of S., CCR, 1447-54, 61).

Roger Kyve: SM; T; helyer (tiler).

(SRO, Thomson, Steward's Book, 14, 16; either he, or his servant, was from Normandy, SC 15/8; see appendix A).

Philip Larcarius: HR; CT; merchant; Tr. woad, clothing, paper, alum; of Genoa.

(Gidden, Book Rem., i, 38; SRO, SC 5/4/8, Oct., Jan., Aug., Sept.; /5/11, fo. 37; Philip Larcarius was probably related to a Genoese, named Simone Lercario, trading in English cloth in London, which he had exchanged for imported oil: J. Heers, 'Les Génois en Angleterre: la crise de 1458-66', in Studi in Onore di Armando Saporì (Milan, 1957), ii, 825; see appendix A).

William Lauerans's widow: SL; T; baker, (carter).

(Identification with William Laurence, carter, who appears in Coleman, Brokage Book, i, 10, is unlikely, as the William Laurence whose widow appears here is specifically described as a baker).

Joan Lavander: SM; T.

Thomas Ley: AS. C.

John London: AS; T; merchant; Tr. kersey, woad.

(SRO, SC 5/4/8, Oct.; /5/11, fo. 59).



William Longe: SL; C; mason, labourer.

(SRO, Thomson, 'Steward's Book', 13).

John Lotyn: SL; C; from Normandy.

(SRO, SC 15/8; see appendix A).

Thomas Lucays: SJ; C; merchant, Tr. wine.

(Foster, Port Book, 24; a Thomas Lucas 'of London' appears in Cobb, Port Book, pp. xiv, 3, 47, although Cobb does not state his reference for such an assumption).

Peter Luce: HR; T.

Thomas Luffe: SL; T; merchant; Tr. garlic.

(Coleman, Brokage Book, i, 27).

Michael Luke: HR; B; T/C; O. 1449-63; merchant, tailor; Tr. wine.

(PRO, C 1/26/361; SRO, SC 5/4/8, July).

Thomas Lychfield: SM; T; shipowner, shipmaster.

(CPR, 1446-52, 448, master of the 'Edward' of S.; SRO, SC 5/4/8, Oct.).

Thomas Lyndsey: SM; C; merchant; Tr. wine.

(Quinn, Port Book, i, 75).

John Lyon: SL; T.

John Lytheyerd: AS; T.

Lawrence Marmorey: SM; B; CT; merchant; Tr. wine, glasses.

(SRO, SC 5/4/8, May; PRO, C 1/6/19, probably son of Bartolomeo Marmora, see appendix A).

Margaret Maycock: SL; T; widow.

(SRO, D/LY 23/21, 1447, will Margery Mascall, refers to Margaret Sampson, widow of Sampson Maycock; the latter had been a town sergeant, Gidden, Steward's Book, ii, 21, 97).

Joan Mersh: SL; T; widow.

(Widow of Adam Mersh, who died c. 1439; SRO, D/LY 23/17; /20, 1429, 1439, wills Adam Mersh).

John Mew: SM; C.

Lewis Morew: SM; C.



- John Morley: SM; C; from Antwerp or France.  
(SRO, SC 15/8; see appendix A).
- John Morys: SM; ST; 'yeoman', ropemaker.  
(Again not clear whether one or two men here; a John Morris, yeoman, lived in the town in 1452, CCR, 1447-52, 352, while a John Morris who made ropes and slings for the town crane appears in 1450; SRO, Thomson, 'Steward's Book', 27).
- Griffith Moubray: SL; B; T; O. 1463-73; merchant; Tr. oil.  
(PRO, C 1/60/149; Quinn, Port Book, i, 3, n 1).
- John Mylen: SJ; T; from Normandy.  
(SRO, SC 15/8; see appendix A).
- John Myles: SM; C; carpenter.  
(SRO, Thomson, 'Steward's Book', 19, 20).
- Thomas Mylet: HR; T.
- Nicholas Mysery: SM; T; merchant, especially metals; Tr. pewter vessels, kersey, fruit, pewter, brass, 'batry'.  
(Coleman, Brokage Book, i, 29, 31; ii, 166, 174, 235, 299, 326; SRO, SC 5/4/8, Feb.; /5/11, fo. 7v).
- John Redeler: SM; T.
- William Nedham: SJ; B; CT; O. 1457-64; merchant.  
(PRO, C 1/33/11).
- John North: SJ; T; shipman, draper.  
(Probably two separate John Norths, one a draper, the other a shipman; PRO, C 1/26/361; SRO, SC 13/1).
- Thomas Northfolk: SM; C.
- Thomas Nycoll: AS; T; O. 1448; shipowner.  
(SRO, SC 5/4/8, Jan., Mar.; owned the 'Maudelayne'; possibly son of William Nicholl, a prominent merchant and burgess earlier in the century; see appendix A).
- John Off: SL; T; mercer.  
(It is difficult to decipher this name; it may be John of Meis, although 'de' is the more common way of putting it, or John of, merc, i.e. John Of, mercer).
- William Off: SM; C.
- Robert Orchard: SM; T; carpenter, wheelwright.  
(Davies, Southampton, 323).



Richard Page: HR; C; carter, pattern-maker.

(Probably two individuals: Coleman, Brokage Book ii, 225; PRO, C 1/46/437).

John Pakstaf: HR; C.

Thomas Pakynton: SJ; T; merchant (cloth manufacturer); Tr. canvas, cards, teasels, batry.

(Coleman, Brokage Book, i, 28; ii, 257; PRO, C 1/19/489).

William Pakynton: HR; C; merchant; Tr. kersey.

(SRO, SC 5/4/8, Jan.).

Joan Parker: HR; C.

Thomas Partrich: AS; C; merchant; Tr. oil, malt.

(Bunyard, Brokage Book, 165; SRO, SC 5/5/11, fo. 15).

Simon Patrik: SM; B; T; O. 1445-51; merchant; Tr. kersey, wine, fruit, cider, timber, canvas, soap, tar, iron, wire.

(Coleman, Brokage Book, i, 71; ii, 209, 232, 238, 251; SRO, Thomson, 'Steward's Book', 23, 25; SC 5/4/8, Jan., Feb.).

Agnes Pavier: AS; C.

Joan Payn (Payne): SM; T.

John Payn (Payne) the elder: SJ; B; T; O. 1450, 1451, M. 1462, MP 1447-8, 1450-1; merchant, grocer; Tr. wine, iron, oil; from Salisbury (Wilts.), moved to London.

(Foster, Port Book, passim; Cobb, Port Book, passim; Coleman, Brokage Book, i and ii, passim; Bunyard, Brokage Book, passim; SRO, SC 5/4/8, Jan.; /5/11, fœ 1, 2v; PRO, PROB. 11/5 (18 Godyn), 1467, will John Payne, citizen and grocer of London; Davies, Southampton, 202; Wedgwood, Biographies, 669-70; see appendix A).

John Payn (Payne) the younger: SJ; B; T.

(Son of John Payne, above).

Thomas Payn (Payne): HR; B; CT; O. 1452; shipowner, merchant; Tr. wine, cloth.

(CPR, 1446-52, 448, owner of the 'Mary' of S.; Quinn, Port Book, i, 10, 21, 68; SRO, SC 5/4/8, Nov., May, Aug.).



John Peny: HR; T.

Richard Perkyns: SM; T.

John Perys: HR; T; mason; Tr. tar.

(SRO, SC 5/4/8, Nov.; Thomson, 'Steward's Book', 13).

Thomas Petworth: SM; C.

Philip Phanuleris: AS; C.

Nicholas Philip: HR; T.

Amyas Pipard: AS; C.

Joan Pole: SM; T.

Thomas Pole: HR; T/C.

Hankyn Powell: SM; T.

Thomas Pyrie: HR; T.

William Rake: SM; T; O. 1460; thatcher.

(Gidden, Steward's Book, i, 67, 71).

William Rake (le Raker): SM; T.

William Rede: AS; T; O. broker 1434-5; merchant; Tr. white soap.

(SRO, SC 5/5/11, fo. 24).

John Robard: SM; porter.

(SRO, SC 13/1).

John Robyn: HR; T.

Robert Roger: AS; C.

Thomas Roger: SM; C.

(CCR, 1454-61, 445, refers to John Roger, senior, and junior who had the manor of Freefolk (Hants.) in 1460 and a tenement in St Michael's parish, S., possibly the one occupied by Thomas Roger in 1454).

John Romsey: SM; C; merchant; Tr. oil.

(Coleman, Brokage Book, ii, 241).

Margery Roper: SM; T.

John Rotham: SL; C; butcher.

(SRO, D/LY 23/21, 1447, will Margery Mascall).



John Rounde: AS; T.

Henry Rowland: SL; CT.

John Russell: AS; T; baker.  
(SRO, SC 13/1).

John Russell: SM; T; mariner, shipmaster.  
(CPR, 1446-52, 354, pardoned after Cade's rebellion, 1450; ibid., 444; master of 'Le Juliane' of S., to arrest mariners for Aquitaine).

Robert Russell: HR; T/C.

John Ryall: HR; T.

John Ryys: HR; T.

Massias Santer: SM; C.

Thomas Saundr': SM; T.

William Sayt: SM; T; local carter.  
(Probably identifiable with William Sayton or Seton, a local carter, SRO, Thomson, 'Steward's Book', 4, 18).

John Sendale: SL; T.

John Serle: SM; T.

John Shawe: SJ; T; O. broker 1439-44.

Naudinus Shipman: SM.  
(See Naudinus Kyrton, p.534 ).

Lawrence Shrede: SM; T.

Elias Sidr': SL; T; O. 1455; Tr. divers.  
(Coleman, Brokage Book, i, 29).

Peter Skynner: HR; C.

Alexander Smyth: HR; C.

Richard Smyth: HR; T; shipowner; Tr. timber.  
(Foster, Port Book, 2; SRO, SC 5/4/8, July; SRO Thomson, 'Steward's Book', 23; probably not the same as Richard Smith, carter in SRO, SC 5/5/11, fo. 18v).

William Smyth: SJ; O. 1464-8; carter; Tr. wine, coal.  
(Coleman, Brokage Book, i, 11, 13, 14; Quinn, Port Book, i, 14, may be the same man).



Henry Snodegill: HR; T; from Almayne (Germany).

(SRO, SC 15/8; see appendix A).

William Soper: HR; B; T; O. 1410, M. 1416, 1424, MP 1413-49;

keeper of navy 1420-42; merchant; Tr. wine;

son of Robert Soper, wool merchant of Winchester.

(CPR, 1413-16, 351, records his appointment as customer in the port, a post he was still holding in 1451; CPR, 1446-52, 398; for Soper's career as keeper of the king's ships see B. Carpenter Turner, 'Southampton as a Naval Centre, 1414-58', in Collected Essays on Southampton, ed. J.B. Morgan and P.S. Peberdy (Southampton, 1958). It is suggested that William Soper was the son of Robert Soper of Winchester, although the fact that William Soper left a legacy to Winchester Cathedral cannot be taken as proof of this connection. See also Carpenter Turner, 'The Building of the "Gracedieu", "Valentine" and "Falconer" at Southampton, 1416-20', Mariner's Mirror, xl (1954), 55-72. For his trading activities see Studer, Cobb, Foster, and SRO, SC 5/4/8, Apr.; his will: Wallis Chapman, Black Book, ii, 98-115; see also Platt, Southampton, App. 1, pp. 257-8; see appendix A).

John Spring: AS; B; T; O. 1457-79; merchant, plasterer; Tr. kerseys.

(CCR, 1454-61, 381; PRO, C 1/59/114; SRO, SC 5/4/8, May; /5/11, fo. 7v).

John Stake: SL; C; Tr. oil.

(Coleman, Brokage Book, ii, 200).

Alexander Stanwich: SM; C; Tr. canvas.

(Perhaps identifiable with Alexander Standishe in Coleman, Brokage Book, ii, 254).

Robert Ster: HR; T; apothecary.

(Gidden, Book Rem., i, 62).

John Stodley: SM; C.

William Stone (als. Norton): SJ; Gdn; O. customer 1439-50; MP 1446-9.

(CPR, 1436-41, 476, appointed controller of customs in 1439; CPR, 1446-52, 65, the grant renewed for life, by himself or deputy, the first time such a grant was made, in return for good service in Aquitaine: Davies, Southampton, 202; Wedgwood, Biographies, 813-4; see appendix A).



Thomas Suthmede: SL; C; shipmaster; Tr. calfskins, hides.

(Foster, Port Book, 26).

William Suthmede: AS; T.

John Swan: SL; T; merchant, tanner; Tr. hides, oxhides, tar, herrings, kerseys, horses.

(SRO, SC 5/4/8, Oct., Nov., Jan., May; mainly traded in hides).

John Swaynsey: SM; C; mason; Tr. gemstones.

(SRO, Thomson, 'Steward's Book', 31).

John Symond: AS; T/C.

John Talle: AS; C.

John Tasker: AS; T.

John Temple (als. Frankleyn): HR; carpenter.

(SRO, Thomson, 'Steward's Book', 31 also gives his name als. Frankleyn).

Geoffrey Teverton: SL; ST.

Richard Thomson: SM; T; tailor.

(PRO, C 1/58/4).

John Tier: SM; T; O. watchman.

(SRO, Thomson, 'Steward's Book', 22, employed as a watchman after local men from Romsey had come to the town to threaten the Italian population, with John Curteyse, possibly a Norman; see above).

Robert Tregony: HR; C.

Arnold Turk: HR; T; merchant; Tr. wax, cotton, thread; from Flanders.

(SRO, SC 15/8, for origin; Foster, Port Book, 110 refers to Andree Turk, while Quinn, Port Book, i, 3, mentions a Robert Turk of Bosham (Sx.); see appendix A).

John Umfray: SL; T.

John van Heist: HR; C; from Flanders.

(His name suggests a Low Countries origin; PRO, E 179/173/131; /133; /134; a Michael Hasty, alien, appears in 1524, PRO, E 179/173/175; see appendix A).

David van Kempe: SM; T.



William Vilet: SL; T.

John Wade: SM; C.

John Wales: SL; T; tanner; Tr. 'Talves', tawes.  
(SRO, SC 5/4/8, Oct.).

John Walker: HR; T; B; O. 1456-61, M. 1466, 1467, 1473;  
customer, 1469-83; MP 1478-84; shipowner, merchant,  
grocer; Tr. wine, wax, coal, iron, resin, madder,  
bowstaves; of London and Southampton.

(A kinsman of Richard Walker, native of Bingley,  
(Yorks.); Ruddock, Italian Merchants, 181, who  
appears regularly in Coleman, Brokage Book; SRO,  
SC 5/4/8, July; /5/11, fos. 6, 7, 71; Quinn,  
Port Book, i, 7, 10, 22, 31, 56; Wedgwood,  
Biographies, 915; see appendix A).

Richard Watkyns: HR; C.

Thomas Whelpley: SL; CT.

(Bunyard, Brokage Book, 84, 90, 97, 124, a Thomas  
Whelpele was trading with Newbury).

Alexander White: AS; T/C; O. mustermaster.

(SRO, Thomson, 'Steward's Book', 25 refers to  
'Saundre White ('s) sawdecours' (soldiers)).

Isabel White: SM; C.

Robert White: HR; T/C; merchant; Tr. wine, iron, fruit, resin.  
(SRO, SC 5/4/8, Feb., June, Oct.; Quinn, Port Book,  
i, 9).

Thomas White: HR; T; O. 1444-50; carter, tanner.

(Two or three Thomas Whites were in the town at this  
period; Coleman, Brokage Book, i, 11, a carter, 65,  
83, 92, 105; ii, 170, a tanner; SRO, Thomson,  
'Steward's Book', mentions a carpenter; SC 5/5/11,  
fo. 4, a carter again; Coleman, Brokage Book, 65,  
88, 105, a merchant).

Thomas White: SM; T; carpenter.

Robert Whithed: SM; T.

(PRO, C 1/19/117; SRO, SC 13/1, mentions Robert  
Whitehead, 'of Hille', by Southampton).

John William: SJ; CT.

John William: SM; C; B; O. 1440, M. 1448, 1455, 1456, MP 1455-6;  
merchant, Tr. wine, millstones, timber.



(CPR, 1452-61, 382; Coleman, Brokage Book, i, 55, 63, 118; ii, 179, 185, 198, 210, 258; Foster, Port Book, 31; SRO, SC 5/4/8).

John William: SM; Gdn; shearman.

(SRO, SC 13/1 mentions John William, shearman).

John William: HR; T; tailor.

(Ibid., mentions John William, tailor).

Thomas William: SM; T; master, shipman.

(CPR, 1446-52, 448, master of 'Le Mary' of S.; CPR, 1454-61, 37, describes him as a 'shipman'; SRO, Thomson, 'Steward's Book', 33, describes him as 'maister' bringing a ship from Hamble, on the Solent).

William Willy: SL; T.

Joan Wodelond: SL; T.

Geoffrey Wyltshir: HR; T.

(SRO, SC 5/4/8, Feb., mentions a William Wiltshire).

John Wyndesor: SM; C; merchant; Tr. miscellaneous goods.

(Coleman, Brokage Book, i, 29, with Nicholas Mysery, sends goods to Romsey).

Peter Wyot: HR; CT; from France, alien.

(SRO, SC 15/8, see appendix A).

Roger Wyver: SM; T.

John Yafford: SM; C.

John Yonge: SL; CT; merchant; Tr. wine, tar.

(SRO, SC 5/4/8, Feb.).

Thomas Yonge: HR; ST.



...the lay subsidy roll of 1524 (No. 2 174/175) ...  
...those whose names appear on the 1524 ...  
...20-44/2/4). It gives the parish and the extent of the ...  
...the subsidy (1) ...

...the date where ... and the ...  
...with ...  
...are listed as far as these could be ascertained, and where ...  
...is known, or a will, or other private document has ...  
...is stated. The names of individuals are inserted ...  
...they can be found elsewhere.

...the above details ...  
...in ...

# APPENDIX C

...such as ... and ...  
...1524 LAY SUBSIDY

...variously described for example in the case of ...  
...and a ...  
...his parish.



Appendix C lists alphabetically those persons whose names appear on the lay subsidy roll of 1524 (PRO, E 179/173/175) together with those whose names appeared on the 1523 anticipation roll (SRO, SC 14/2/4<sub>g</sub>). It gives the parish and the amount of the assessment, the symbol (W) denoting assessment for wages.

Burgess-ship is shown, with the date where known, and the holding of office, with inclusive dates. Occupation and commodities of trade are listed as far as these could be ascertained, and where the date of death is known, or a will, or other probate document has survived, this is stated. The names of individuals are underlined when they can be found elsewhere in this appendix.

Any footnotes are added immediately after the above details for each individual. Spelling of the names is that which appears in the original document, with variations added in brackets. Compound names such as de Lyvayes and van Folvenden are listed under 'd' and 'v' respectively. Where an individual diversified his affairs, being variously described for example in the case of Peter Stoner as an apothecary and a merchant, he is entered under each occupation in his parish.



Occupational structure: 1524

	AS	ER	SL	SMJ
Apothecary		1		
Baker	4	1	1	1
Barber		2		
Barber, waxhandler	2	2	1	
Brewer		1		
Butcher				2
Capper	1			1
Carter	4			2
Clothier	1			
Cooper		2		
Cordwainer	1		1	
Draper		1		
Esquire		1		
Fishmonger		1		
Gentleman	2	1		1
Grocer		1		
Innkeeper, taverner	2	1		1
Mariner, shipmaster		1	1	1
Mercer		1	2	2
Merchant	5	15	7	13
Notary		1		
Packer, porter	3	1	1	3
Plumber		1		
Shearman		1		
Shoemaker	1	1	3	
Tailor	2	6	2	4
Tallow chandler		1	1	1
Tippler		1		
Weaver	1			1
Yeoman	2	2	1	



John Abyngdon: HR; £2; shipmaster; Tr. white herring, saltfish.

(Merson, Book Rem., i, 39 n 3; master of a London ship; SRO, SC 5/4/36; see appendix A)

Walter Adrian: see Baker.

John Andrew: Pwd; £1; Tr. iron.

(SRO, SC 5/4/36).

Nicholas Andrews: HR; £1.

John Apprice: HR; £13 6s. 8d.

Richard Arche: AS; £2; W. 1524.

(HRO, Win. B, 1524, will Richard Arche).

William Arnold: AS; £8; cordwainer, carter.

(Anderson, Assize of Bread, 63; he is unlikely to be identified with William Arnold, merchant of Bordeaux, in S. 1502, Gidden, Book Rem., i, 114; SRO, SC 5/5/33, Oct., Jan.; see appendix A).

John Atkins: SMJ; £2; W. 1527.

(HRO, Win. B, 1527, will John Atkins).

William Audeley: AS; £2.

John Austen: AS; £1.

Robert Avan: AS; £1.

Thomas Aynger: AS; £10.

Christopher Baker: SL; £1.

Robert Baker: Pwd; £7; Tr. corn.

(Robert Baker was the wealthiest man in the suburb of Portswood: the wealthy did not live in suburbs; SRO, SC 5/4/35, fo. 3).

Walter Baker (als. Adrian): SMJ; A; £66 13s. 4d; £40; B. 1506;

O. 1515-8, M. 1522, 1530, 1531, 1541; Tr. canvas, beer, bernis, wine, oil; probably of S. if he is to be identified as son of Adrian Baker (d. 1510).

(Merson, Book Rem., i, 17 n 1, identifies Walter Baker and Walter Adrian as the same man. In SRO, SC 14/2/46 he appears as Watkyn Adrian and in PRO, E 179/173/175 he appears as Water (sic) Baker; SRO, SC 5/4/36, fcs 9v, 18v, 17v; SC 5/4/35, fo. 11; SC 3/1/1, fo. 3v; PRO, PROB. 11/37 (21 More), 1554, will Water Baker; HRO, Win. B, 1510, will Adrian Baker als. Lockyer).



Thomas Barne: AS; £1.

David Barry: SL; £2; Tr. wine.  
(SRO, SC 5/4/34, fo. 60).

William Bartlett: SMJ; £5; porter.  
(Gidden, Book Rem., ii, 74).

Gervase Bayly: SL; £6 13s. 4d; B. 1530; baker; Tr. leather, canvas.  
(Merson, Book Rem., ii, 26 n 1; SRO, SC 5/4/34, fos. 61, 64; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 14v).

Robert Bede: AS; £2.

William Belle: AS; £1; tailor.  
(Anderson, Assize of Bread, 53 mentions 'Bell Taylor').

William Bentley: HR; £1; B. 1517; grocer.  
(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 9; Anderson, Assize of Bread, 53; SRO, SC 5/3/1, fo. 39).

Nicholas Berill (Berrell): SL; £20; B. 1527, O. 1529-32;  
shoemaker; W. 1533, bequest to parish of St Saviour  
Jersey.  
(HRO, Win. A, 1533, fo. 354, will Nicholas Berill;  
SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 13; see appendix A).

James Betts: SMJ; A, £133; B. 1518; O. Port 1518-36; moved  
to Northam (Hants.).  
(Betts was taxed in November 1523, the anticipation,  
but not in April 1524: it is assumed his 1524  
assessment was on the damaged portion of the document;  
L & P, 1515-18, no. 4636; ibid., 1536, no. 310;  
new customer appointed on the death of James Betts;  
no will discovered; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 9; he sub-  
sequently established the family just to the north of  
the town at Northam, where they remained throughout  
the century; PRO, PROB. 11/90 (96 Cobham), 1597, will  
Thomas Betts; see appendix A).

John Bewles: SMJ; £1; alien.  
(See appendix A).

Edmund Bishop: AS; £6 13s. 4d; B. 1520; O. 1532-42, M. 1548;  
merchant; of S., son of former mayor.  
(Wallis Chapman, Black Book, iii, 64-9, 1513, will  
Robert Bishop; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 11v).

Thomas Bisto: SMJ; £1.



John Blake: AS; £1; Tr. corn; carter.

(Thomas Blake who appears next to John in the 1524 list was no doubt a relation; SRO, SC 5/4/35, fo. 14; /5/33 passim mentions John Blake, carter, in 1528; /34 in 1534/5).

Thomas Blake (Blacke): AS; £16; ? carter.

(See John Blake; SRO, SC 5/5/33, Oct.).

Richard Blanford: SMJ; £13 6s. 8d; B. 1514; O. 1520, 1525;  
weaver; Tr. crestcloth, woad, oakum.

(SRO, SC 5/3/1, fo. xxiv; SC 3/1/1, fo. 7v;  
SC 5/4/36, fo. 11v).

Elizabeth Bluett: AS; £10; widow; W. 1528.

(HRO, Win. B, 1528, will Elizabeth Bluett; for Robert Bluet see appendix A).

Margeria Bluett: HR; £2; widow; W. 1524.

(HRO, Win. B, 1524, will Margery Bluett).

Richard Bocher: SMJ; £2.

Thomas Bocher: AS; £1.

Thomas Boke: see Deboke.

Robert Bolton: AS; £2.

Sebastian Bonyais: HR; £1.

John Bore: SMJ; £1; possibly son of Thomas Bory.

(See HRO, Win. unclassified, 1541, will Thomas Bory; see Thomas Bory, below).

Thomas Bory: AS; £4; B. 1527; O. 1535-40; merchant adventurer; relations in IOW, especially in parish of Godshill; he had lands at Stoneham and Lymington (Hants.) at his death; W. 1541.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 13v; HRO, Win. unclassified, 1541, will Thomas Bory; see appendix A).

William Botterell: AS; £1.

Stephen Bowne: Pwd; £1.

(Connected with John Bune).

Robert Bowyer: AS; £1.

John Brekenham: HR; £1.



John Briggs: AS; £1.

Alice Browne: SL; £7; widow.

Henry Browne: SMJ; £2 (W); servant.

John Browne: SMJ; £4; shipmaster.  
(L & P, 1519-23, no. 2296 (2)).

Thomas Broyne: AS; £1.

John Bruer: HR; £1; alien.  
(His occupational surname suggests a Low Countries origin; see appendix A).

John Bune (Bone, Boune, Bunne): Pwd; £1; servant.  
(A family resident in Portswood for much of the 16th century, see Stephen B owne).

William Burwell: SMJ; £6 13s. 4d; B. 1528; O. 1533-8; merchant,  
tallow chandler.  
(Merson, Book Rem., ii, 13 n 2; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 13v).

Richard Butter: Pwd; £1.

Thomas Byrd: SMJ; £4.

Henry Campion (Champion): SMJ; £2; butcher; not b. in S.  
(HRO, Win. A, 1539, fo. 319, will Robert Brice;  
HRO, WBD, vi, 402; see appendix A sub Champion).

Richard Caplin: SL; A; £66 13s. 4d; £40; B. 1518; O. 1521-6,  
M. 1532, 1543; merchant; Caplin was a common CI  
name. He was the first of the name in S.; W. 1558.  
(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 9v; HRO, Win. B, 1558, will  
Richard Caplin; see appendix A).

Agnes Capon: HR; £1; widow.

Joan Carlyle (Carlile): HR; £2; widow.  
(HRO, Win. B, 1522, will Robert Carlile, her husband).

- Carpenter: SMJ; £1.

Evan Carpenter: SMJ; £1.  
(His name suggests a Welsh origin).

William Carpenter: Pwd; £1.

John Carter: AS; £10.



William Chalke: SMJ; A, £60; B. 1507; O. 1508-10, M. 1514, 1515; Tr. gts., pan. curt., (short cloth), cottons, 'lynnyngs' (linens), woad; mentions prayers to be said for his father-in-law at St. Mary Aldermary, London in his will in 1529.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 4v; appears in the anticipation of 1523 not in 1524; SC 5/4/36, fo. 38; HRO, Win. B, 1529, will William Chalke; see appendix A).

Henry Champion: see Campion.

William Cheperer: AS; £5.

Anthony Chevally (Cavalare, Cavallari): HR; £2 13s. 4d; B. 1515; merchant; Tr. red herrings; of Lucca, Italy.  
(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 8; SC 5/4/34, fo. 29; Merson, Book Rem., i, 18; Ruddock, Italian Merchants, 183; see appendix A sub Cavallari).

John Christmas: AS; £1; clothier; a Lewis Christmas owned property at Botley (Hants.) in the late 15th century; the connection with Botley remained into the 16th century although the Christmases lived in S.  
(Hearnshaw, Court Leet, i, 2; PRO, C 1/57/96; /61/218; see appendix A).

John Clake (Clacke): SMJ; £1; ? carter; alien.  
(SRO, SC 5/5/33, Oct., Jan., Feb.; see appendix A).

Thomas Clements: Pwd; £1.  
(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 2, John Clements, mayor's burgess, 1503, possibly a relation).

Henry Clerk: see Waterman.

Roger Cobley: SMJ; £1; tailor, gunner.  
(Merson, Book Rem., i, 42 and n 5).

William Cokkis: HR; £1.  
(HRO, Win. A, 1502, fo. 83, will George Cockis, possibly a relation).

Nicholas Colby: AS; £1.

Robert Collett: AS; £2.

John Collis: AS; £1; servant.



John Comealand (Comerlond, als. Slater): SMJ; £2; B. 1549;

O. 1562; merchant, mercer; W. 1565.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 25v; SC 5/3/1, fo. 90; Wallis Chapman, Black Book, iii, 113 n 2; HRO, Win. A, 1565, will John Comerlond).

Cornelius Cooper: SMJ; £1; alien.

(See appendix A).

James Cooper: SMJ; £10; servant.

William Corbet: Pwd; £1.

John Cordyner: SMJ; £1.

Richard Cornyshe: SMJ; £1.

Thomas Corrant: see Currant.

John Cotton: SL; £1; mariner; W. 1564/5.

(John Cotton, lighterman, possibly the same man was recorded in 1555, Merson, Book Rem., ii, 53-4; HRO, Win. B, 1565, will John Cotton, mariner who was living in St Michael's parish at the time of his death and who held lands in the IoW; see appendix A).

Robert Cradoke (Craddock): AS; £2; capper.

(Wallis Chapman, Black Book, iii, 62).

Gilbert Crosse: SL; £2.

William Crosse: HR; £18; B. 1519.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 9v).

John Crowham: Pwd; £1.

Thomas Currant (Corrant): HR; £20; tallow chandler, porter; W. 1534.

(Merson, Book Rem., i, 40 n 5; HRO, Win. A, 1534, will Thomas Corrant).

Nicholas Dasshe: AS; £1; barber, wax chandler.

(Merson, Book Rem., i, 29 n 4).

John Davy: HR; £4; tailor, shoemaker, merchant.

(A John Davy, shoemaker, is referred to in 1509, Gidden, Book Rem., ii, 7, and John Davy, tailor in 1513, L & P, 1509-13, no. 3822; a John Davy, merchant, lived in Holy Rood parish from 1523 to 1563, and was probably the man appointed as one of the fishmongers and victuallers for the town for the year in 1550; he was not a burgess, Merson, Book Rem., ii, 25 and n 1).



Nicholas Day: see Dey.

Thomas Deboke (Boke, Debook): SL; £6 13s. 4d; B. 1542; shoemaker; perhaps CI or French origin; Tr. calfskins, hide, bernys, pan. curt. (short cloth); canvas, cider; inventory 1557.  
(PRO, C 1/1004/53; SRO, SC 5/4/34, fos. 51, 60; SC 3/1/1, fo. 22v; no will survives, but see inventory which gives the name of his son, Andrew Boke: HRO, Box D/2/A-1, no. 13, 1557, inventory Thomas Boke; see appendix A).

John Dedley: SL; £2.

Nicolyn Degra (de Egra, de Marinis De Egra): SMJ; A, £66 13s. 4d; merchant; Tr. wine, tin, cottons, alum, madder, tar, pan. curt. (short cloth); of Genoa; W. 1544, lands at Woolston (Hants.).  
(Appears in the anticipation of 1523, not in 1524; SRO, SC 5/4/34, fo. 39; /36, fos. 22, 26, 40, 42, 44; /5/33, Dec.; PRO, PROB. 11/30 (14 Pynnyng), 1544, will Nicolyn Degra; see Ruddock, Italian Merchants, 240-51; see appendix A sub de Egra).

William de Lyvayes: HR; £8; alien.

(His name and alien status suggest a French origin; see appendix A).

Maud Deryk: SMJ; £1; widow; alien.

(See appendix A).

Robert Devenish: SL; £16; merchant; B. 1520; O. 1528; Tr. wine, pan. curt. (short cloth), lockram, dowlas, vitry, woad, white herrings, salt fish, oranges; W. 1530.  
(SRO, SC 5/4/34, fos. 11, 31; /36, fos. 21v, 40, 45; /5/33, Jan., Feb.; SC 3/1/1, fo. 11v; HRO, Win. B, 1530, will Robert Devenish).

Nicholas Dey (Day, Daye): SMJ; A, £40; £20; B. 1509; O. 1514-6, M. 1518, 1528, 1538; tailor, landlord; W. 1542.  
(Gidden, Book Rem., i, 18; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 5v; Names of Members, i, 370; HRO, Win. B, 1542, will Nicholas Dey, mentions an interest in a dozen properties in the town).

John Domer: AS; £5; W. 1537.

(HRO, Win. A, fo. 188, 1537, will John Domer).



John Don: AS; £1; servant.

(A John Don or Dun was mayor in 1461, Gidden, Book Rem., i, 68).

Reynold Ducheman: SMJ; £1; alien.

(See appendix A).

John Dudley: SL; £1.

Thomas Dypwell: Pwd; £1.

William Dyrdo: AS; £1.

Robert Eling: see Yeldinge.

John Ellyn (Ellin): HR; £4; B. 1539; barber, taverner, broker;

W. 1558.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 20v; admitted burgess at special instance of Stephen (Gardiner), bishop of Winchester; SC 5/3/1, fo. 60v; Hearnshaw, Court Leet, i, 32; Merson, Book Rem., i, 54, it is possible that there is confusion of two men named John Ellyn here, although there is no evidence of two such men appearing in the population lists; HRO, Win. B, 1558, will John Ellin).

Thomas Elyn: SMJ; £2.

Robert Emery: AS; £2.

William Erll: HR; £2.

William Erly: HR; £2; tailor.

(Merson, Book Rem., i, 22-4; probably referred to as 'tailor' in 1524 to distinguish him from William Erll also of Holy Rood).

John Eustace: AS; £1; porter.

(Merson, Book Rem., i, 37 n 1).

John Evans: AS; £1.

Thomas Evans: AS; £1.

John Favor (Faver): HR; £5; O. 1502-8, M. 1513; merchant; Tr.

alum, vitry, woad, bernis, canvas, wine, madder.

(HMC, xi, App. 3, p. 92; SRO, SC 5/4/34, fo. 5; /35 fo. 11; /36, fos. 39, 40, 47, 49).

William Fawkener: SL; £1.

John Ferew: HR; £13 6s. 8d.

Edward Filly: SMJ; £1; servant.



John Fleming: AS; A, £66 13s. 4d; £66 13s. 4d; B; O. Port, 1507-9; 1522; O. town, 1496-9, M. 1503, 1504; Tr. wine, white herrings; W. 1528.

(Although Fleming must have been a burgess to have held town office he does not appear in SRO, SC 3/1/1; CPR, 1494-1509, 532; L & P, 1509-14, no. 277; Wallis Chapman, Black Book, iii, 51; SRO, SC 5/4/34, fos. 6, 25; HRO, Win. B, 1528, will John Fleming).

Robert Fleming: AS; £2; gent; son of John Fleming; appears to have left the town by 1547.  
(HRO, Win. B, 1528, will John Fleming, see appendix A).

John Fletcher: HR; £4; B. 1519; O. 1548-51, M. 1555; merchant, fishmonger; Tr. wine; W. 1562, bequest to parish church of Eling (Hants.) 'where my father and mother lye'.

(Merson, Book Rem., i, 44; ii, 25; SRO, SC 5/4/34, fo. 21; SC 3/1/1, fo. 10v; HRO, Win. B, 1562, will John Fletcher; see appendix A).

Richard Fox: AS; £1.

John Frithe: AS; £1.

Roger Frost: AS; £1.

Harman Garetson: SMJ; £16 13s. 4d; alien.  
(See appendix A).

Lewis Galantyne: HR; £1.

John Gardener (als. Harvey): AS; £20; B. 1523.  
(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 12).

John Gassell: HR; £1.

John George: SMJ; £1; alien.  
(See appendix A).

Richard Gibbis: HR; £2.

John Gilford (Gifford, Gylforde): HR; £4; B. 1525; Tr. oranges; W. 1548.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 12v; SC 5/5/34, 30 Sept. 1534-5; HRO, Win. B, 1542, will John Gylforde).

Richard Gobus: Pwd; £1.

John Grandon: AS; £1.



William Grene: SMJ; £2 (W); servant.

(A William Grene, carter, in 1528, SRO, SC 5/5/33, Dec.).

John Grimsby: SMJ; £1; servant.

James Groce (Grose, Grosse): SMJ; £16; B. 1529; O. 1529-33;

merchant, mercer; Tr. wine; sells a horse; W. 1538.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 14; PRO, PROB. 11/27 (27 Dyngeley), 1538, will James Grose; SRO, SC 5/4/34, fo. 21; /5/33, Jan.).

Anthony Guidotti (Gydot): HR; A. £50; £33 6s. 8d; B. 1534;

Tr. vitry, alum, wine, raisins, figs, oil, soap,

'lynnynges' (linens) vas. elect. (pewter mugs); merchant, later knighted; b. Florence 1492, d. Florence, 1555.

(SRO, SC 5/4/36, fos. 14, 16, 21, 23v; SC 3/1/1, fo. 16; L & P, 1535, no. 878; 1536, no. 508; A.A. Ruddock, 'Antonio Guidotti', Proc. Hants. Field Club., xv (1941-3), 34-42; see appendix A).

Andrew Gwydon: HR; £1; barber, wax chandler, tippler; not a native of S.

(Merson, Book Rem., i, 29, n 4; SRO, T/C, Misc. Box 1; see appendix A).

William Gwydon: AS; £6; weaver; ? not b. S.; ? brother of Andrew Gwydon.

(Gidden, Book Rem., iii, 88; see appendix A).

Thomas Gyll: AS; £1.

William Hame: AS; £2.

John Hamond: HR; £4.

William Hancock: HR; £1; barber; W. 1543.

(HRO, Win. B, 1543, will William Hancock; William Hancock, if the testator is the same man as appears in the 1524 list, was living in St Michael's parish when he died).

Robert Hane: SL; £3.

John Hardwick: SMJ; £1.

Arnold Harmanson: SMJ; £13 6s. 8d; alien.

(See appendix A).

John Harmanson: SMJ; £1; alien.

(See appendix A).



John Harris: HR; £1.

Michael Hasty: HR; £4; 'ducheman'; Tr. bernis.  
(SRO, SC 5/4/36, fo. 21; see appendix A).

William Heyward: AS; £1.

Richard Hill: AS; £20; B. 1491; O. Port, late 15th century;  
O. town, 1504-6, M. 1511, 1519, 1520; gent; in 1500  
described as gentleman of London, als. of Havent  
(Havant, Hants.), als. of Hamuldon (Hambleton, Surrey)  
als. clerk of the customs and subsidies in the port  
of Southampton under Sir John Dawtry.  
(SRO, SC 5/3/1, fo. xl; CPR, 1494-1509, 205; see  
appendix A).

Robert Holloway: Pwd; £1.

William Holwey: SMJ; £5; porter.

Robert Holwey: SL; £2; B. 1519; barber, wax chandler.  
(Merson, Book Rem., i, 29, n 4; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 10;  
Henry Holwey was mayor of Southampton in 1412-3, HMC,  
xi, App. 3, p. 78).

Thomas Hore: HR; £2; shearman.  
(Wallis Chapman, Black Book, iii, 163; SRO, SC  
4/1/1, fo. 2).

Robert Humfrey: Pwd; £1.

Thomas Hunt: HR; £2.

Henry Hurdes: HR; £10; B. 1515; O. 1527; tailor; Tr. arras  
work, lockram, buckram, wine.  
(HMC, xi, App. 3, p. 92; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 8; SC  
5/4/34, fo. 60; /36, fo. 50).

John Hussee (Husey, Hussey): SL; £1; corveser, cordwainer.  
(PRO, E 179/173/175 describes him as cordwainer,  
presumably a legacy from the time when a John Hussee,  
clerk of the custom, lived in the town, but he had  
apparently left by 1519; see appendix A).

Thomas Hussee (Huse, Hussey): SL; A, £100; £20; B. 1516; O.  
1519-20, M. 1526, 1537; Tr. vitry, oil, rosin, tin;  
described in 1504 as of New Sarum (Salisbury, Wilts.)  
als. of Calais, als. of London, als. of Southampton.  
(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 8v; CPR, 1494-1509; SRO, SC  
5/4/34, fos. 60, 63; /36, fos. 11v, 44; see appendix A).



Henry Huttoft: SMJ; A, £200; £133 6s. 8d; B. 1506; O. Port, 1534;

town, 1520-1; M. 1525, 1534; Tr. wine, bernis, oil, madder, soap, raisins, figs, pan. curt. (short cloth);

Huttoft is a Lincolnshire locative surname, although Henry Huttoft was brought up 'under Sir John Dawtry', a Sussex man; Huttoft died c. 1541.

(L & P, 1534, nos. 419, 1306; ibid. 1535, no. 878; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 4; SC 5/4/34, fo. 39; /36, fos. 10, 10v, 21; /5/5, Nov., Jan.; died intestate, PRO, C 1/1176/54; dead by 1542, PRO, PROB. 11/44 (18 Loftes), 1542/61, will John Huttoft; see appendix A).

Peter Huttoft: AS; £1.

Thomas Huttoft: SMJ; £20; B. 1514/15; O. Port, c. 1534, town, 1522-7; merchant (inventory £34); Tr. raisins, figs, soap, wine, oil, 'roundy', woad, wax, sugar, almonds; brother of Henry Huttoft; W. 1554.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 7v; SC 5/4/34, fo. 20; /36, fos. 21, 58; 5/33, Oct.; HRO, Win. B, 1554, will and inventory Thomas Huttoft).

Robert Jackson, senior: SMJ; £2; O. 1518; W. 1524.

(HRO, Win. B, 1524, will Robert Jackson).

Robert Jackson, junior: SMJ; £2; capper; Tr. wine; W. 1545.

(SRO, SC 5/4/34, ii, fo. 1; HRO, Win. A & B, 1545, wills Robert Jackson).

Richard Jacobs: AS; £1.

Robert Jaye: SMJ; £1.

Henry James: SMJ; £5; O. 1514-8; merchant, packer; of a S. burgess family.

(Merson, Book Rem., i, App. II, p. 66, Henry James was deputy steward or chamberlain. The date 1518 is not certain; Merson, Book Rem., ii, 16 n 4; Platt, Southampton, App. 2, p. 271-2; Henry James does not appear in SRO, SC 3/1/1, although he held town office).

William James: HR; A, £50; £20; B. 1517; O. 1521-3; Tr. vitry, tin, kersies, cottons, woad, oakum, iron, haberdashery, plaster, oil, cider, wine; possibly related to Henry James.



(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 9; SC 5/4/34, fos. 25, 30; /35, fo. 9; /36, fos. 11v, 20, 27, 38, 40, 55; /5/33, Nov., Jan.; Merson, Book Rem., i, 47, tentatively identifies this William James with the town officeholder, son of Henry James, and who had by the 1540s become a citizen and draper of London; see appendix A).

John Jenycott: AS; £5; baker; Tr. corn.

(SRO, SC 5/4/35, fo. 2).

John Jersey: AS; £2.

Adrian Johnson: HR; £4; cooper; b. in Dordrecht, Holland; W. 1557.

(HRO, WBD, vi, 55; Win. unclassified, 1557, will Adrian Johnson, see appendix A).

Richard Jope: SL; £1.

Robert Jope: SMJ; £3; baker.

(Merson, Book Rem., i, 40 n 2).

Brankyn Juhyns: HR; £8.

(Brankyn is an anglicisation of the Italian name Brancino or Brankino, see for example PRO, PROB. 11/30 (14 Pynnyng), 1544, will Nicolyn de Marinis De Egra).

John Juhyns: HR; £13 6s. 8d; probably brother of Brankyn Juhyns.

James Joyse: SMJ; £1.

Richard Kembridge: SMJ; £10; B. 1526; probably related to

Kymbrigge family of S. in the 15th century.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 13; Wallis Chapman, Black Book, ii, 179).

William Kerman: SMJ; £1.

John Keyt: AS; £1.

John Kilbeck (Gilbeck): SL; £10; tailor; b. 'Swatfatt' (? Sottevast), diocese of Coutances, Normandy; alien/denizen; W. 1540.

(Merson, Book Rem., i, 59; HRO, Win. A, 1540, fo. 383, will John Kilbeck; WBD, vi, 177; see appendix A).

William Kive, senior: SMJ; £1.

William Kive, junior: SMJ; £1.



John Knight: HR; £4; B. 1555.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 28, probably refers to another John Knight, the customer in 1555).

Philip Laborer: SMJ; £2.

Thomas Latham: HR; £2.

Robert Ledyard (Lithearde, Lytheard): HR; £5; B. 1517; merchant, tailor.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 9 states Lithearde's fine for burgess-ship was to be 40s. no more 'Because he is no merchant adventurer', which suggests he was probably a retailer; SRO, SC 5/3/1, fo. xvi, 1492, refers to Robert Lytheard, paying a fine for the tailor craft; possibly the same man).

William Linke: SMJ; £1.

Richard Lister (Lydster, Lyster); SMJ; £250; Tr. corn; knight, chief baron of the exchequer, chief justice of the court of king's bench; b. ? Wakefield (Yorks); at his death he held lands in Wakefield, Wrenthorpe, Stanley and elsewhere in Yorkshire, also land on 'this side' and the 'other side' of the Trent. He also leased the manor of Holybourne Eastbrook (Hants.); W. 1554.

(DNB, xii; SRO, SC 5/4/35, fo. 2; PRO, PROB. 11/36 (30 Tashe), 1547/54, will Richard Lyster; Richard Lister did not appear in the anticipation of 1523, SRO, SC 14/2/4b; he is not noted as a burgess, although his son, Michael, was admitted free, SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 18; see appendix A).

Thomas Lister (Lydster, Lyster): HR; A, £266; £100; B. 1505; O. 1509-14, M. 1517, 1527, 1536, 1544; Tr. wine, oil, figs, woad, pan. curt. (short cloth); b. 'St Felix, diocese of York' (Felixkirk, near Thirsk, Yorks.); W. 1548/9.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 2; Gidden, Book Rem., i, 78 ff; HRO, WBD, vi, 174; SRO, SC 5/4/34, fos. 12, 39; /36, fo. 21v; /5/33, Nov., Jan.; PRO, PROB. 11/32 (28 Populwell), 1548/9, will Thomas Lyster; see appendix A).

William Lodd: HR; £1.

Clement Lokyer: AS; £3 6s. 8d.



- William Loney (Lony): HR; £10; B. 1519; O. 1541-6; yeoman;  
Tr. wine, woad, kerseys.  
(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 10; SC 5/4/36, fos. 21v, 42, 57).
- John Lovell: AS; £1.  
(A Harry Lovell, carter, 1528, SRO, SC 5/5/33, Jan.).
- Walter Luce: HR; £2.
- Robert Luvynge: HR; £1; servant.
- John Lycheffield: AS; £6 13s. 4d.
- John Machelles: HR; £1.
- Roger Mackerell: AS; £1.
- Thomas Mackerell (Macrell): AS; £1.  
(HRO, Win. B, 1517, will William Macrell, who had a kinsman Thomas Mackerell).
- William Malbury: SL; £2.
- Edward Marcant (Markant, Mercant, Merchaunt): SL; £20; B. 1519;  
O. 1527-37; merchant (inventory £43); Tr. cardis  
troch. (loom cards), canvas, tanned leather, cloth; of  
S. 60 years, aged 70 in 1550, CI. origin; W. 1552.  
(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 10; Hearnshaw, Court Leet, i, 3;  
PRO, HCA 13/12, fo. 30; in 1558 a certain Elizeus  
Merchaunt, citizen of London, referred to a Jersey  
origin in a court deposition; SRO, SC 5/4/34, fo. 63;  
/36, fos. 39, 47; HRO, Win. B, 1552, will and  
inventory Edward Markant; see appendix A).
- Andrew Maryn: HR; £1.  
(Andrew and Richard Maryn were possibly relations of  
the wealthy Italian Nicolyn de Marinis De Egra,  
(Degra)).
- Richard Maryn: HR; £1.
- Simon Marke: AS; £1.
- Thomas Marshall: AS; £1.
- John Marshe: HR; £1; sergeant.  
(Merson, Book Rem., i, 34 n 2, 35).
- Richard Marshe: see Mershe.



Edmund Martin (Martyn): SMJ; £10; B. 1528; O. 1526-36; merchant;  
Tr. wine, white soap.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 13v; Merson, Book Rem., i, App. II, p66; Martin was Bargate broker, a full-time position at this period; Merson, Book Rem., i, 39; SRO, SC 5/4/35, fo. 10).

Henry Martin: HR; £1.

Richard Martin: SMJ; £1.

Rowland Martin: HR; £1.

John Massell: HR; £1.

John Matthew: SL; £3; tallow chandler, mercer, porter, packer.  
(Merson, Book Rem., i, 39 n 1).

John Mauge: SMJ; £2; Tr. vitry, oakum, vinegar, salt.  
(SRO, SC 5/4/36, fo. 14v; fo. 60; SC 5/5/34, 30 Sept.).

John Maundy: AS; £5.

Walter May: AS; A, £40; prior of St Denys; B. 1511.  
(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 6v; he appears in the anticipation of 1523, SRO, SC 14/2/4b, but not in the actual lay subsidy, as a clerk).

Thomas Mayott: SMJ; £6 13s. 4d.

Nicholas Medesley: HR; £1.

Robert Medley: HR; £2; baker.  
(Anderson, Assize of Bread, 58).

Richard Mershe (Marshe, Mersh): SL; £5; B. 1504; tailor; b. S.;  
W. 1558.

(HMC, xi, App. 3, p. 93; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 3; Hearnshaw, Court Leet, i, 11; HRO, Win. unclassified, 1558, will Richard Marshe).

William Michell: HR; £1.

John Miles: AS; £1.



John Mille (Mill, Mylle): SMJ; A, £80; merchant; B. 1510;

O. 1509-48, town clerk; 1521-51, recorder; MP 1529;  
Tr. wine (chiefly), 'rumbelow', alum, cloth, woad,  
dowlas, kersey, corn; from a Kentish family; he  
acquired lands at the dissolution: in the IOW the  
manors of Combley, Quarr, Newnham, Rowborough and  
Heasley, and in Hampshire lands at Newton, Bury, Hordle,  
Brookley, Brook and Woolston; he also held unspecified  
lands in Surrey and Sussex at his death; W. 1551.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 5v; Merson, Book Rem., i, 66;  
ii, 158; appears in the anticipation of 1523, not in  
1524; Names of Members, i, 370; Hockey, Quarr, 248;  
SRO, SC 5/4/35, fo. 4; /36, fos. 13v, 36, 38, 42, 45,  
57; /5/33, Dec., Jan.; PRO, PROB. 11/34 (15 Fucke),  
1551, will John Mille; see appendix A).

Richard Mocher: AS; £1.

Gilbert Montague (Montuwe): HR; £20; B. 1505; O. 1512-7, M. 1521;

W. 1532, bequests to chapel of St John at Eling  
(Hants.).

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 3; HRO, Win. A, 1532, will Gilbert  
Montuwe; see appendix A).

Richard Montague: AS; £1; barber, wax chandler.

(Merson, Book Rem., i, 29-30 n 4; HRO, Win. A, 1532,  
will Gilbert Montuwe; Richard Montague is his brother).

Thomas Mookelow (Mucklo): AS; £2; O. 1520-49; yeoman, taverner,  
porter.

(Merson, Book Rem., i, 42 n 3; he was a town sergeant;  
Wallis Chapman, Black Book, iii, 73 n 2; Hearnshaw,  
Court Leet, i, 83; Merson, Book Rem., ii, 34; possibly  
related to William Milklow (Milkelow) who died in 1507,  
HRO, Win. B, 1507, will William Milklow; Thomas  
Micklow, the younger, was admitted burgess in 1547  
SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 24).

Thomas Morris (Mores, Morys): AS; £4; B. 1520; porter; Tr. wine,  
corn.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 11v; Gidden, Book Rem., i, 112;  
SRO, SC 5/4/34, fo. 13; 5/4/35, fo. 5).

John Moyne: AS; £1.



Thomas Myrthe: SL; £1; servant; Tr. tablets, 'chamlettes' (camlet).  
(SRO, SC 5/4/35, fo. 10; what sort of 'tablets' is not clear).

William Nachavcay: HR; £2.

Denis Nele: SMJ; £1.

Edith Nete: HR; £13 6s. 8d; widow.

Andrew Nicolles: SMJ; £1; alien.

Matthew Nicolles: HR; £8; Tr. canvas, vitry.  
(SRO, SC 5/4/36, fos. 11, 14).

Thomas Nicolles: HR; £2.

Robert Norley: AS; £5.

Thomas Nosement: HR; £1.

Rawlin Oke: AS; £18; baker.  
(Merson, Book Rem., i, 40).

Stephen Omedeux (als. Unde, Undey): AS; £13 6s. 8d; B. 1519;  
O. 1537-44; merchant, yeoman; Tr. kerseys; W. 1547.  
(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 11; L & P, 1536, no. 1394;  
SRO, SC 5/4/34, pt. iifo. 2; PRO, PROB. 11/31 (49 Alen),  
1547, will Stephen Omedeux).

Nicholas Owdall (Udall, Uvedale, Woodhall): Pwd; £1.

Richard Palshid (Palshot): HR; A, £100; £100; B. 1491; O. Port,  
1500; clerk, 1509-34, customer; (1534 customer of  
Portsmouth); O. town, town clerk (1502-9), recorder  
(1506-9); merchant, yeoman; Tr. red herrings;  
described in 1500 as 'late of London, late of Elstede  
(Elstead) Surrey', late of Horsham (Sx.); he died in  
Portsmouth; W. 1536, lands at S. and Portsmouth.  
(SRO, SC 5/3/1, fo. xi; CPR, 1494-1509, 205; L & P,  
1509-14, no. 206; ibid., 1533, no. 299; Merson,  
Book Rem., i, 66; brackets are his, indicating  
conjectured date; SRO, SC 5/4/34, fo. 29; HRO, Win.  
A, 1536, fo. 46, will Richard Palshid; see appendix  
A).

Alice Parker: AS; £1; widow.

Richard Parker: AS; £1.

Richard Parker: Pwd; £1.



Robert Parker: AS; £3.

John Payne: AS; £2; merchant.

(Wallis Chapman, Black Book, iii, 11; John Payne, of S. and London d. 1467, PRO, PROB. 11/5 (18 Godyn); his sons stayed in the town and Payne remained a common name in the town into the 16th century).

John Payne: Pwd; £1.

William Payne: AS; £1; Tr. cloth.

(SRO, SC 5/4/34, fo. 61).

John Peers (Peres, Pers): SL; £20; B. 1504; O. 1524-8; W. 1533.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 3; HRO, Win. A, 1533, will John Peres).

Edmund Peert: AS; £2.

John Pege: AS; £1.

John Pembroke: Pwd; £1.

John Perchard (Parchard, Prichard): HR; A, £100; £66 13s. 4d;

B. 1499; O. 1507, M. 1516; merchant; Tr. chiefly wine, cloth, kerseys, fish; his father was William Perchard a burgess, in the late 15th century, although John Perchard held lands in Jersey at his death; W. 1542.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 1; 5/4/34, fo. 40; /36, fos. 25, 48; /5/33, Nov., Jan.; HRO, Win. B, 1542, will John Perchard; see appendix A).

Thomas Pery (Pyrie): SMJ; £1; servant.

John Plant: SMJ; £1; servant.

Edmund Plommer: see Power.

William Ponnings: see Seyntjon.

Antony Pony: SMJ; £2 (W); servant.

Edmund Power (als. Plommer): HR; £13 6s. 8d; B. 1519; plumber; probably not b. in S. as his burgess admission refers to his agreement to live in the town.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 10v; see appendix A).



James Privett: HR; £13 6s. 8d; B. 1521; Tr. wine, oil, vitry, woad, raisins, congers, oranges.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 11v; 5/4/35, fo. 9; /36, fos. 22, 45; /5/33 Nov., Dec., Jan.).

Richard Prower: HR; £2.

William Pytt: AS; £1; servant.

Robert Raynerd (Reynolde): AS; £2; B. 1508; baker.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 5; Anderson, Assize of Bread, 58; Merson, Book Rem., i, 40).

John Raston: AS; £1.

Henry Rede: AS; £1.

John Rede: SMJ; £1.

Robert Rey: SMJ; £1.

Peers Ricardes: AS; £8; shoemaker.

(SRO, SC 5/3/1, fo. 31; HMC, xi, App. 3, p. 92).

John Ricardes: AS; £1.

Christopher Richardson: HR; £2; B. 1530; O. 1521-33.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 14v; Merson, Book Rem., i, 34 n 2, water bailiff's sergeant and keeper of the wool house).

John Richardson: HR; £2.

Richard Rogerson: SMJ; £5; B. 1504; innkeeper.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 3; Merson, Book Rem., i, 34 n 2).

Thomas Rond: AS; £1.

Richard Roo: HR; £2; mercer, tailor.

(SRO, SC 5/3/1, fo. xvi, tailor, 1492; fo. 45, mercer, possibly two different men).

Richard Rouse: SMJ; £1; servant.

William Rouse: AS; £1.

John Sabyn: SMJ; £1.

Nicholas Saffro...: HR; £1; alien.

(The end of his name is illegible in the lay subsidy; see appendix A).



- John Salman: SMJ; £3; B. 1503; O. 1519; merchant, gent;  
son of Matthias Salman; put out of the burgesses for  
not living at S., reinstated 1513 by his return.  
(Merson, Book Rem., i, 32 n 4; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fos.  
2, 7; see appendix A).
- Thomas Sanders (Saunders): SL; £3; B. 1535; mercer.  
(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 17).
- Robert Sane: AS; £1; servant.
- Simon Savery: HR; £1.
- John Scarlye: Pwd; £3.
- David Scrape: SL; £1.
- Robert Sendalles (Sendall, Senny): HR; £1; barber, wax chandler.  
(Merson, Book Rem., i, 22 n 2).
- John Serle: SMJ; £2; carter; left for Winchester c. 1530.  
(HRO, WBD, vi, 48; SRO, SC 5/5/33, Oct; see appendix  
A).
- William Seyntjon (St John als. Ponnings): SL; £5; B. 1511; O. 1514;  
broker; Tr. vitry, oil, lockram.  
(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 6v; Merson, Book Rem., i, 54-5;  
SRO, SC 5/4/36, fos. 12, 45).
- Peter Shomaker: SMJ; £2.
- William Shutt: AS; £1.
- William Singleton: SMJ; £1; B. 1550; W. 1585.  
(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 25v; HRO, Win. A, 1585, will  
William Singleton; there may have been two William  
Singletons resident in Southampton in the 16th century).
- Yevan Skaman: SMJ; £1; alien.  
(Possibly a corruption of the slavic Ivan, as he was  
an alien, rather than the Welsh Evan; see appendix A).
- John Slater: see Comealond.
- Nicholas Smith: AS; £1.
- Smyth: SMJ; £2.  
(His first name lost by damage to the roll).



John Smyth: SMJ; £5; tailor; alien.

(SRO, SC 5/3/1, fo. 71, a John Smith, tailor, paid a fine 1533; see appendix A).

William Somerton: HR; £1.

Thomas Spegge: AS; £1.

John Spencer: HR; £1.

Elizabeth Spring: SL; £13 6s. 8d; widow.

(The Spring family had been established in S. since the mid-15th century).

Richard Stafford: Pwd; £1.

Richard Standon: AS; £1.

Antony Standyshe: AS; £2.

Robert Stiping: SL; £1; servant.

Richard Stockdale: HR; £1; B. 1535; tailor, draper; W. 1548.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 18; Merson, Book Rem., i, 60 n 2; HRO, Win. unclassified, 1548, inventory Richard Stockdale contains kersies and other cloth; Win. unclassified, 1548, will Richard Stockdale).

Thomas Stokes: AS; £2.

Thomas Stone: SL; £1; servant.

James Stoner (Stonard, Stonharde): HR; £5; B. 1517; O. 1530-5;

M. 1546, MP 1552-3, 1554; merchant, brewer; Tr. orchil (dye), wine, fruit, wax, woad, cloths, white herrings, hops.

(Merson, Book Rem., ii, 9 n 1; Names of Members, i, 379, 389; L & P, 1515-18, no. 4606; SRO, SC 5/4/34 fos. 21, 61; pt.ii, fo. 18; /35, fo. 13; /36, fo. 15; HRO, WBD, vi, 47; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 8v).

Peter Stoner (Stonard, Stonharde): HR; A; £40; £40; B. 1491;

O. 1501, M. 1512; merchant, apothecary; Tr. wine, figs, pan. curt. (short cloth), woad, rosin; W. 1535/6.

(SRO, SC 5/3/1, fo. xi; admitted burgess as 'Peter Potecary', but appears in SC 4/1/1 as Peter Stoner, 'Potecarie'; SRO, SC 5/4/34, fos. 40, 61; /35, fo. 11; /36, fo. 21v; HRO, Win. B, 1535, will Peter Stoner).

Nicholas Sulby: see Colby.

Richard Sulton: AS; £1.



Thomas Symon: AS; £6 13s. 4d.

Peter Taberer: SMJ; £1.

Nicholas Talbot: AS; £1.

William Tanner: AS; £8; innholder; W. 1530.

(HRO, Win. B, 1530, will William Tanner).

Hugh Taylor: Pwd; £1.

John Taylor: SMJ; £2.

Thomas Taylor: HR; £1.

John Tehy (They, als. Vincent): HR; £2; son of Vincent Tehy who had a CI connection.

(PRO, PROB. 11/13 (1 Blamyr), 1501, will Vincent Tehy; see appendix A).

John Terrant: AS; £6.

John They: see Tehy.

Sampson Thomas: HR; A, £100; £66 13s. 4d; B. 1516; O. 1519;

M. 1523, 1535; merchant, esquire; Tr. wine, cloth, oil; son of Thomas Thomas, a Welshman, who moved to S.; his will of 1550 refers to lands in the city of London; W. 1550/62.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 8; SC 5/4/34, fo. 21; pt.ii, fo. 9; /35, fo. 9; PRO, PROB. 11/45 (15 Streat), 1550/62, will Sampson Thomas; another will HRO, Win. B, 1550, will Sampson Thomas; see appendix A).

William Thompson: AS; £1; servant.

William Tobbs: AS; £1; servant.

John Tregas: HR; £1; cooper.

Richard Trym: AS; £1; servant.

Thomas Turner: AS; £1; carrier, carter.

(SRO, SC 5/5/33, Oct., Nov.; Wallis Chapman, Black Book, iii, 107 n 1; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 24v refers to a Thomas Turner, formerly apprenticed in the town, being admitted burgess; it is unlikely to be the same man mentioned here).

Stephen Unde(y): see Omedeux.

Elys Vameser: SL; £1.



- van Flottinges: SMJ; £1.

(Low Countries locative surname, Flushing; see appendix A).

Harman van Polvenden: SMJ; £1; alien.

(See appendix A).

Hans van Medelborugh: HR; £1; alien.

(Low Countries locative surname, Middelburgh; see appendix A).

John Vaughan (Vagham): SL; £20; B. 1529; O. 1534-43.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 14v).

John Vesey (Veysey): SL; £6 13s. 4d; B. 1514.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 8).

John Vibert (Veberd, Viberte, Vybard): SL; £1; shoemaker; b.

1484; arr. S., 1504; probably a Jerseyman; W. 1558.

(HRO, Win. B. 1558, will John Vybard; SRO, T/C Misc. Box 1; see appendix A).

John Vincent: see Tehy.

Thomas Vorght: HR; £1.

William Vyell: HR; £2.

George Wakefield: SL; £1.

William Walis: HR; £1; B. 1510; Tr. kerseys, cloth.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 5v; SC 5/4/36, fo. 27).

John Walshe (Walche, Walsshe): AS; £13 6s. 8d; B. 1514; O. 1516-29;

merchant; Tr. salted salmon; son of John Walshe of S.; left S. for Romsey (Hants.).

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 7v; Merson, Book Rem., i, App. II, p. 66; Walshe was Bargate broker from 1516-26; then filled other offices to 1529; Wallis Chapman, Black Book, iii, 73; SRO, SC 5/4/34, fo. 12; PRO, PROB. 11/14 (22 Holgrave), 1504, will John Walsh; see appendix A).

Philip Walshe: HR; £1; sergeant.

(Merson, Book Rem., i, 49 n 3; PRO, PROB. 11/14 (22 Holgrave), 1504, will John Walshe; Philip Walshe was not his son; in SRO, SC 5/4/34, fo. 49, a Philip Walshe appears as lib. Portsmouth).

Richard Waly: HR; £2.

John Walys: SMJ; £2.



Roger Wanrigge (Wandrick, Wanricke): AS; £20; B. 1522-3; O. 1525; baker.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 11v; Anderson, Assize of Bread, 58).

Richard Ward: Pwd; £5.

Robert Ward: AS; £2.

Henry Waterman (als. Clarke, Clerk): SL; £16; B; O. 1518-22, M. 1529; merchant; Tr. pan. lan. (woollen cloth), hops, black soap, tar, basket osiers, (osier: a species of willow used in basket making), beermugs, earthenware jars; hemp, painted cloths, pitch, tapestry, oakum, buttons, wainscot, wax, chest, vitry, madder, litmus, brushes, holland, wine, woad, figs, stockfish, white herrings, saltfish; W. 1542.

(Waterman does not appear in SC 3/1/1, although he is referred to as a burgess in the trade records; SRO, SC 5/4/34, fos. 5, 21, 30, 31; /36, fos. 10, 37, 50; /5/5, Dec.; HRO, Win. A, 1542, fo. 154, will Henry Waterman).

Richard Waterman: SL; £2; Tr. hops, madder, garlic, iron.

(SRO, SC 5/4/35, fo. 13).

John Waterton: SMJ; £2 (W); B. 1531; O. 1545-57; tailor.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1 fo. 15 refers to John Waterton 'the gauger'; SC 5/3/1, fo. 61, a John Waterton joined the tailors in 1526-7).

Phillis Wedon: AS; £1; widow.

John Weldon: HR; £1; notary, gent.

(Merson, Book Rem., i, 48).

Peter Westbroke (Westbrook): HR; £20; O. 1524-5; M. 1539, 1540; merchant (inventory £500); moved from S.; W. 1550, of Romsey (Hants.).

(Merson, Book Rem., i, 54; HRO, Win. B, 1550, will and inventory Peter Westbroke of Romsey; Westbrook does not appear in SRO, SC 3/1/1, although he must, from his tenure of office, have been a burgess; see appendix A).

William Westley: HR; £2.

John White: HR; £2; B. 1509; O. 1516-9; merchant; Tr. wine.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 5; Merson, Book Rem., i, 37 n 1; SRO, SC 5/4/34, fo. 21; a John White, carter, in 1528, SC 5/5/33, Dec.).



John Wichevell: HR; £2.

Richard Wight: HR; £1; servant.

Arnold Wilkins: HR; £1.

Geoffrey William: AS; £1.

Agnes Williams: AS; £2; widow.

Geoffrey Willoughby: SMJ; £2 (W); servant.

Lawrence Winker: SMJ; £1.

Thomas Winter: HR; £1.

John Wrethe (Wroth): SL; £5; yeoman; W. 1524.

(Gidden, Book Rem., ii, 74; HRO, Win. B, 1524, will John Wroth or Wreth).

Thomas Wykes (Wekes): SMJ; £10; butcher; W. 1551.

(HRO, Win. B, 1551, will Thomas Wekes).

Robert Yeldinge (Eling): AS; £1; servant, tailor.

(Robert Eling, another form of Yeldinge, was named as a tailor in 1533, perhaps independent of his master by then: SRO, SC 5/3/1, fo. 71).

John Yevan: see Evans.

Nicholas Young (Yong, Yonge, Younge): SMJ; £2; son of Edmund

Yonge of S.; W. 1544, of Shirley (Hants.).

(HRO, Win. B, 1544, will Nicholas Younge of Shirley (Hants.) mentions Southampton clergy so he probably migrated from the town; PRO, PROB. 11/12 (5 Moone), 1499, will Edmund Yonge; see appendix A).



A T T E N D I A D

1585 MUSTER LIST



Appendix : D lists alphabetically those whose names appear in the muster list for 1585 (SRO, SC 5/4/78). It gives the parish, burgess-ship and office if held, with dates. Commodities in which individuals traded are also noted.

Those who were masters of apprentices or servants are distinguished by the letters 'Mas'; occupations are shown, with origins and connections, where it has been possible to trace them.

Where the date of death is known, or a probate document survives, this is noted, and the amount of any totalled inventory given. The names of individuals are underlined when they can be found elsewhere in this appendix. Any footnotes are given immediately following the details for each individual.

A table of occupational structure for 1585 has been compiled to match those for 1454 and 1524. Individuals who diversified their affairs are entered under each branch of their occupation.



Occupational structure: 1585

	AS	HR	SL	SMJ
Apothecary	1			
Baker	1	1	1	1
Barber surgeon	1			
Bowyer, fletcher	1			
Brewer	4	2		1
Bricklayer	1			
Butcher				6
Carpenter, turner, joiner	2			2
Carrier	1			
Clothworker <sup>1</sup>	1	3	1	1
Clothier	2	2	1	
Cooper	2			2
Cutler	1			
Draper, woollendraper		3	4	1
Drover	1			
Esquire	2			1
Fishmonger			1	
Gardener, husbandman	3			
Gentleman	3	5		3
Glazier	1			
Glover	7			
Goldsmith		1	1	1
Grocer	1	2		
Hellier <sup>2</sup>				3
Innkeeper <sup>2</sup>	3	1	1	2
Labourer	1			
Lighterman				1
Mariner, shipmaster		3		5
Mercer	1	3	2	1
Merchant	8	16	12	11
Notary, scrivener	1	1	1	2
Painter	1			
Pewterer			2	
Porter	1	2		1
Saddler			1	
Sailor	2			2
Schoolmaster		1		
Shipwright				1
Shoemaker <sup>3</sup>	5	4	1	5
Smith	4	1		
Tailor	4	3	3	4
Victualler	1			
Waxhandler	1		1	
Weaver	2	1		
Yeoman	5	1		5

- 
1. The term clothworker includes a sergemaker, a shearmen, a felt-maker, a woolcomber and a fuller.
  2. The term innkeeper includes an innholder, a taverner and a hostiller.
  3. The term shoemaker includes a cobbler and cordwainer.



Thomas Abarrow: SL; B. 1577; eldest son of Stephen Abarrow of S.

(Stephen Abarrow, a merchant, was made burgess free in 1553, lived in SL in 1552, came from Westmorland; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 26v; SC 10/1/1; Merson, Book Rem., iii, 109; see appendix A for Stephen Abarrow).

Richard Adames: SMJ; servant to Michael Favor, (1585) who was a shoemaker.

John Addison: HR; mariner of S.; property in Romsey (Hants.) through his mother, Olive Addison; W. 1618.

(HRO, Win. B, 1612, will and inventory Olive Addison; PRO, PROB. 11/127 (97 Meade), 1616/18, will John Addison; see appendix A).

John Addison: AS.

(He had died by 1589, as SRO, SC 13/2/8, 1589, refers to 'widow Addison' in AS).

John Adeane the elder: HR; B. 1573; woollendraper; inventory £22; W. 1597.

(HRO, Win. B, 1597, will and inventory John Adeane, woollendraper).

John Adeane (Deane) the younger: HR; Mas.; tailor, yeoman, eldest son of John Adeane the elder; inventory £28; admin. 1603.

(Probably b. in S. as his father, above, had been in the town since 1552; SRO, SC 10/1/1; HRO, Win. B, 1597, will John Adeane the elder; Win. B, 1594, will Hugo Rider; Admins. 1603, admin, and inventory John Deane, tailor; the names of the brothers John and Richard Adeane (Deane) and their brother-in-law James Wise, a sailor, are associated in these three probate documents).

John Adeane: AS.

John Adeane's son-in-law: see James Wise.

John Adrowes (Andrewes, Andros): SMJ; B. 1593; O. 1594-99; innholder; W. 1599.

(Gidden, Book Rem., i, 101; probably the innkeeper mentioned in HRO, Win. A, 1597, will John Manfield, also of SMJ; PRO, PROB. 11/94 (73 Kidd), 1599, will John Andrewes).

George Alden: AS; Mas; bowyer, fletcher; origin unknown, not S., associated with Channel Islanders; W. 1617.



(HRO, WBD, lv, 101, 1583, when he had been of S. 12 yrs and was 'aged 32'; HRO, Win. B, 1583, will Agnes Grant; HRO, Registered Copies of Wills, vol. H, fo. 401, 1617, will George Alden; see appendix A).

John Allee: HR; servant of Richard Cornelius 1585.

(He later set up on his own in AS; SRO, SC 13/2/8, 1589).

Nicholas Allyn (Allen): HR; servant of Peter Bucket, and later shoemaker; W. 1611.

(Allyn's master, Peter Bucket, was a shoemaker, as Allyn became by 1589, HRO, Win. A, 1598, will George Beckham; SRO, SC 13/2/8; he had previously been apprenticed to Nicholas Janvrin, another shoemaker, SC 13/2/7; HRO, Win. B, 1611, will Nicholas Allen).

John Anderson: SL; brother of John Anderson (d. 1559).

(HRO, Win. unclassified, 1559, will John Anderson blacksmith refers to a brother John, and sons Thomas and John).

John Anderson: AS; son of John Anderson (d. 1559); inventory £20; admin. 1605.

(See will John Anderson above; HRO, Admins. 1605, admin. and inventory John Anderson).

Thomas Anderson: HR; Mas; shoemaker; son of John Anderson (d. 1559).

(HRO, Win. B, 1591, will Thomas Goodgin, cobbler, mentions Thomas Anderson, shoemaker).

Nicholas Appleton: SMJ; servant of William Hebblethwaite; ? tailor.

William Arnolde: SMJ.

Ralph Atkinson: HR.

Lyon (Lionel) Austin: SMJ; servant to Michael Knight and later a fuller.

(Austin's master Michael Knight was a clothworker and merchant, and Austin set up on his own, SRO, SC 13/2/8 1589, as a fuller; HRO, Win. B, 1595, will William Drake).

John Baden: AS.

Arthur Baker: SL; servant of Edward Edes, woollendraper.

(Baker followed his master Edward Edes as a woollen-draper in the town; SRO, SC 2/1/5, fo. 162).



Robert Baker: AS; sailor; inventory £36.

(SRO, SC 5/3/1, fo. 228; HRO, Win. B, 1594, will Anne Baker, and inventory Robert and Anne Baker).

Benjamin Banck: AS; servant of Thomas Courtmill, 1585.

Thomas Banes: AS; servant.

(SRO, SC 13/2/7, 1583, Banes was servant to Robert Studley, baker; perhaps connected with Thomas Banes merchant, SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 30v).

John Barlowe: AS.

Dominick Barrowe: HR.

George Barton (als. Dent): SMJ; butcher; b. Wokingham (Berks); inventory £18; admin. 1614.

(HRO, WBD, 1, 421, 1582 when he had been of S. 15 yrs and was aged 35; HRO, Admins. 1614, admin. and inventory George Barton als. Dent, butcher; see appendix A).

William Barwick: AS; Mas; B. 1566; O. 1574-9, M. 1582; mercer, chandler; son of John and Thomasina Barwick of Romsey (Hants.); inventory £159; W. 1593.

(Merson, Book Rem., iii, Apps. 1, 3, pp. 62, 66; ibid., 127, son of John and Thomasina Barwick of Romsey; HRO, Win. B, 1539, 1552, wills John and Thomasina Barwick, alderman and mercer; his inventory total was actually £476, but he owed £319; William Barwick's wife Elizabeth also Romsey connected, HRO, Win. A, 1594, will Elizabeth Barwick, widow; see appendix A).

Edmund Bassell: HR.

John Bate (Batte): AS; servant to Jeffery Wyatt, and later blacksmith.

(Bate or Batte became a blacksmith, and Jeffery Wyatt's son John married Batte's sister Joan; HRO, Win. A, 1593, and Win. B, 1606, wills Jeffery and John Wyatt).

William Beane (Bene, Bcune, Bunne): Pwd; ? son of Lawrence Bunne d. 1582.

(Lived in the suburb of Portswood, part of AS parish; see Merson, Book Rem., ii, 128-9 n; Lawrence Bunne was alderman of Portswood c. 1571-81/2; HRO, Win. B, 1582, will Lawrence Bunne; see appendix C).

Thomas Beare: SL; servant.

(SRO, SC 13/2/5, 1577/9, servant to Thomas Dingler, draper).



John Beddlyn: AS.

Reynold Bedwine: HR; Mas.

John Bennit: AS; servant to Nicholas Janverin.

George Berrie (Sidberry): AS; servant to George Alden, bowyer.

James Betts: AS; Mas; B. 1574; gent; son of Thos Betts of S.  
(HRO, Win. B, 1555, will Thos Betts; Merson,  
Book Rem., iii, 9).

William Betts: AS; servant to James Betts, son of James Betts.

Bonaventure Bigot: HR; servant to Thomas Holmes, and later merchant.  
(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 111; the name Bonaventure suggests  
a CI or French connection).

Hillary Billet: SMJ; Tr. packs.

(Hillary or 'Ellery' was a common CI name; SRO, SC  
5/4/78, fo. 12v; packs i.e. of fleeces, 13v).

Thomas Billiard (Bylliard): SMJ; Mas.

William Birde (Byrde): SL; Mas; tailor.  
(Merson, Book Rem., iii, 49).

Oliver Biston (Beson, Byston): SMJ; sailor; inventory £171;  
W. 1614.

(HRO, Win. A, 1614, will and inventory Oliver Biston,  
sailor; SRO, PR 7/1/1, for his marriage and children;  
Anderson, Examinations 1601-2, 68, infers he was either  
owner or captain of the 'Grace' of S.).

Richard Biston (Beeson, Bisson, Byston): AS; Mas; B. 1574; O.  
1574-80, M. 1581; merchant adventurer; Tr. mill-  
stones, packs; ? son of William Byston, 1558, or an  
outsider.

(SRO, SC 5/4/78, fos. 8v, 13; Merson, Book Rem., iii,  
App. 1, pp. 62-3; HRO, Win. B, 1558, will William Byston  
mentions a son Richard although the burgess fine of  
£10 suggests an outside origin; Horrocks, Assembly  
Book, i, 4 n 4).

Bartholomew Biston (Byston): AS; servant to Richard Biston above,  
his father.

Christopher Blake: HR; servant to Richard Day, a mercer; from  
Kings Enham (Hants.).

(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 4v records Blake's origin and  
apprenticeship to Richard Day, mercer, for 10 yrs, 1575).



Thomas Bods: AS.

John Bone: AS.

William Booles: AS; (Pwd); servant to Richard Knight.

Edmund Boolle: HR; servant to Robert Harrison.

(HRO, Win. B, 1583, will and inventory Georgette Leys als. Burgoise refers to a Maistre de Boolle, minister of Guernsey).

Francis Bory (Borie): SL; son of Thomas Bory of S. (d. 1541); inventory £5; admin. 1613.

(HRO, Win. unclassified, 1541, will Thomas Bory mentions his son Francis, a minor, who was put in the charge of John Caplin; HRO, Admins 1613, admin. and inventory Francis Bory; see appendices A, C).

Francis Bory (Borie): AS.

Charles Botterell: AS.

Thomas Boulton: AS.

Richard Bower: HR; servant to Robert Flower.

Richard Bowlys: SMJ.

Randall Bowndd (Boundy): HR; servant to Jn Adeane the younger, tailor. (SRO, PR 7/1/1; Reynold Boundy was married in SM, 1593).

Edward Bradberie: SL; servant to ? Richard Suffield.

(Bradberie's master was a woollendraper, also possibly a tailor).

William Braddock (Broddock, Brodoke): AS; B. 1585; gent; son of John Broddock, d. 1571, who had a brother in Essex; admin. 1595.

(HRO, Win. B, 1571, will Jn Brodoke of AS refers to his son and heir William, who inherited his father's house; HRO, Admins. 1595, admin and inventory of Wm Braddock, gent; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 49, 1585).

Thomas Breaman: SMJ; servant to John Feverell, butcher.

Thomas Breame (Breme); AS; Mas; glasier; son of Peter Breme of S. (HRO, Admins. 1570, admin. and inventory Peter Breme; SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 93v; for his father's origin see appendix A).

Francis Brock: SMJ.

Nicholas Brock: SMJ; Mas.



Simon Brock: SMJ;

(A Symon Brocke was buried in SM, 1591; SRO, PR 7/1/1, 1591).

John Broker: AS; innholder; son of Thomas Broker, 1583.

(HRO, Win. A, 1583, will Thomas Broker innholder, who bequeathed the 'Catherine Wheel' his inn to John Broker his son; Merson, Book Rem., iii, 3 n 6).

Clement Browen (Brown): AS; barber, surgeon, drover; b. Chichester (Sx.).

(HRO, WBD, xxiv, 347, 1567, of S. 12 yrs aged 30; ~~barber~~, native of Chichester; Aubrey, Examinations, 17 refers to Clement Brown, drover; also SRO, SC 5/3/1, fo. 162 refers to Clement Brown, drover, 1577; probably two men; see appendix A).

John Bryant: HR; ? merchant.

(SRO, SC 13/2/7, 1583, refers to Bryant as servant of John Bullacre, a merchant from whom he was independent by 1585).

John Bryant: SMJ; servant to Thomas Dumareske, who was a sergemaker.

Thomas Buck: SL; B. 1561.

(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 19v).

Thomas Bucke (als. Puse): see Puse.

Peter Bucket: HR; Mas; shoemaker.

(SRO, SC 5/3/1, fo. 229).

John Bullacre (Bullacker; Bulliger): HR; Mas; B. 1564; O. 1576-83, M. 1588; merchant; Tr. packs, wine; admin. 1591.

(SRO, SC 5/4/78, fos. 7v, 9v; SC 3/1/1, fo. 31v; Merson, Book Rem., iii, App. 1, pp. 62-3; SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 67v; PCC Administrations, 1581-95, 26).

William Bullacre (Bollockeyr, Bulliger): HR; servant to John Faver, merchant; son of John Bullacre above; W. 1600.

(HRO, Win. A, 1600, will William Bullacre, probably son of John Bullacre, also of HR).

Arthur Bullen: HR; Mas; porter.

(Merson, Book Rem., iii, 1).

William Bunne: Pwd; ? son of Lawrence Bunne of Portswood.

(Merson, Book Rem., ii, 128-9 n 6 discusses the Bone, Boune or Bunne family who lived in Portswood at least from 1524; Wm. Bunne was possibly the son of Lawrence Bunne, alderman of Portswood, d. 1581/2).



William Bussell: HR; B. 1585; merchant; O. 1587.

(SRO, SC 13/2/8, 1589, shows Bussell to have moved to SL; Merson, Book Rem., iii, App. 1, p. 63; SC 3/1/1, fo. 50v; his £10 burgess fine would suggest he was an outsider).

Nicholas Butcher: AS.

Robert Callaway: HR; servant to William Wallopp.

(SRO, SC 13/2/5, 1577/9 refers to a Robert Callaway living independently in SMJ: possibly identical with or connected with this man).

Robert Callen (Calleye, Cally): AS; servant to John Choppe, who was a cooper.

Richard Carter: AS.

William Carver (Carner): HR; servant to John Sedgwick.

(Merson, Book Rem., iii, 105-8, describes the Dolphin, on the staff of which Carver served).

Richard Casbourn: AS.

John Cavill (Cavell): SMJ; Mas; son of Patrick Cavell of S.

(HRO, Win. A, 1551, fo. 311, will Patrick Cavell of St John's refers to his son John).

Roger Challand: SMJ; servant to Thomas Billiard.

Henry Chamberlin: AS.

Robert Chambers: SMJ; B. 1585; O. 1603, M. 1605; merchant; Tr. soap, ashes, wine; connected with Newport (IOW) where he resided in 1591; lands in IOW and S., W. 1615.

(Gidden, Book Rem., i, 102; SRO, SC 2/1/5, fo. 164; SRO, SC 5/4/78, fos. 5, 9; SC 3/1/1, fo. 51 refers to Chambers' former apprenticeship to Alexander Peynton; PRO, PROB. 11/126 (76 Rudd), 1615, will Robert Chambers, merchant; see appendix A).

John Chaper: HR; servant to Robert Studley, 1585; 'hostiller'

(Chaper's master was a baker; SRO, SC 13/2/8 1589 shows Chaper independent in HR; SC 2/6/5 fo. 108 describes him as a 'hostiller' in 1582, perhaps running part of Robert Studley's establishment).

John Chope (Choppe): AS; Mas; cooper; inventory £315; W. 1593.

(Chope was a surprisingly wealthy cooper; HRO, Win. B, 1593, will and inventory of John Chope, cooper).



William Christmas: HR; B. 1587; servant to Thomas Holmes; son of William Christmas.

(HRO, Win. B, 1564, will William Christmas mentions his eldest son William who was joint executor; SRO, SC 13/2/8, 1589, shows him to have been by then independent of his master).

Thomas Clanvill (Glanvill, Glanfield): AS; ? weaver.

(SRO, SC 6/1/6, stall and art roll 1566 refers to Thos Glanville, weaver).

Andrew Clark (als. Boyet): SMJ; mariner; inventory £148; W. 1597.

(SRO, SC 13/2/8, 1589, describes him as 'at sea'; HRO, Win. B, 1597, will Andrew Clark als. Boyet, mariner; was a part-owner of certain ships).

John Clark: AS.

Richard Clark: HR; servant to Reynold Bedwine.

Richard Clark (Clerke): AS; servant to William Barwick.

(Clark's master was a mercer and chandler; SRO, SC 2/6/5, 1582/3 mentions a Richard Clerke, tailor in the town).

Charles Clement: AS; servant to James Saunders, who was a blacksmith.

Gilbert Clement (Clements): HR; blacksmith; W. 1620.

(HRO, Win. A, 1620, will Gilbert Clements).

John Cleverlie: AS.

William Clure: AS; servant to George Ecton, who was a carpenter.

James Coggyn: AS.

William Corell: AS; servant to Stephen Mowsehanger.

Thomas Corlell: AS; servant to John Gosling.

Richard Cornelis (Cornelius, Cornellis): HR; Mas; B. 1585; O.

1591-9, M. 1601; merchant, brewer; Tr. hops, soap, sack; ? from Low Countries.

(SRO, SC 5/4/78, fos. 8, 9v, 10; Gidden, Book Rem., i, 100-2; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 50v introduced as mayor's burgess by John Crooke; for Cornellis or Cornelius family see Horrocks, Assembly Book, i, 8 n 1; Anderson, Examinations 1601-2, vi-ix, suggests the possibility of a Dutch origin, or S.; see appendix A).



John Cornishe: SMJ; B. 1593; merchant; W. 1611 refers to a connection with Crantock, Cornwall.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 62v; his £10 fee would suggest he was an outsider; HRO, Win. A, 1611, will John Cornish; Horrocks, Assembly Book, i, 13 n 4; see appendix A).

Bartholomew Cotismore (Cotesmore): SL; goldsmith; inventory £19; W. 1599.

(HRO, Win. A, 1599, will and inventory Bartholomew Cotesmore, goldsmith).

Edward Cotton: SMJ; Mas; B. 1575; O. customer c. 1585; esquire; b. Enfield (Mdx.).

(HRO, WBD, 1v, 502; 1589, aged 49; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 41 admitted burgess; controller of customs; for a description of customs officials in the late 16th century, see Thomas, 'Seaborne Trade', 22; see appendix A).

Richard Courtis: AS; carrier.

(Aubrey, Examinations, 1593, 115).

Bernard Courtmill (Courtney): SMJ; Mas; B. 1555; O. 1557-75, M. 1579; brewer, mercer; Tr. salt; W. 1591, bequest to church of Southwick (Hants.); lands at Willforde (? Wilford, Notts).

(SRO, SC 5/4/78, fo. 2v; Merson, Book Rem., ii and iii, App. I, p157 and App. I, pp62-3, App. II, pp64-5; HRO, Win. unclassified 1558, will Thomas Fleming; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 28, made a burgess at special suit of his father-in-law William Jefferies; PRO, PROB. 11/78 (76 Sainberbe), 1591, will Bernard Courtmill).

Thomas Courtmill (Courtney): AS; Mas; B. 1572; O. 1576; brother of Bernard Courtmill, above.

(Merson, Book Rem., i, App. I, p63; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 37v; PRO, PROB. 11/78 (76 Sainberbe), will Bernard Courtmill; SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 31).

William Courtmill: SMJ; brother of Bernard and Thomas, above.

Moris Cowe (als. Foxe): HR.

John Cowicke: AS.

Christopher Crafte: HR; servant to Adrian Stovey, who was a shoemaker.



Thomas Craneford (Corneforde): SL.

John Crofte: AS; servant to John Maior, who was a merchant.

John Crooke: HR; Mas; B. 1565; O. 1575-82, M. 1568, 1584; merchant, shipowner; Tr. iron. Toulouse woad, paper, tin, ropes, prunes, sack, lead, cloth, hops, ordnance; from Poole (Dst.).  
(SRO, SC 5/4/78, *passim*; Gidden, *Book Rem.*, i, 90-6; Merson, *Book Rem.*, ii and iii, App. I, pp. 154-7, App. I, pp. 62-3; Thomas 'Seaborne Trade', 86, 99, 113 shows Crooke to have been a leading trader in trading links with Rochelle, Bordeaux, Spain and Newfoundland; *ibid.*, 101 n, discusses his move from Poole; SRO, SC 5/4/78 mentions a Walter Crooke burgess, possibly a son of John, trading in 1585/6; a Walter Crooke of S. died in 1579, HRO, Win. A, 1579, will Walter Crooke; he was a nephew of John Crooke and made bequests to the poor of Wareham and Poole (Dst.), and Bath (Som.), perhaps an origin of the Crooke family before they were in Dorset.; see appendix A).

John Crosse: AS; servant to William Yelding 1585, and later feltmaker, haberdasher.

(SRO, SC 2/6/6, fos. 126, 133v, 1603, contain references to a feltmaker and haberdasher named John Crosse. William Yelding was a notary public, see HRO, Win. A, 1610, will Margeria Holmes).

Robert Crosse: SL; B. 1572 or 1573; O. sergeant; fishmonger; Tr. herrings; b. Tiverton (Devon.) 1523; inventory £162; admin. 1593.

(SRO, SC 5/4/78, fo. 4; SC 3/1/1, fo. 37v; Crosse was made a burgess for long service as a town sergeant; HRO, WBD, lv, 468; Admins. 1593, admin. and inventory Robert Crosse; see appendix A).

Thomas Curle: AS.

William Curtisse: AS; porter.

(Aubrey, *Examinations*, 1594, 156).

John Dalle (Dale, Dalls): AS; glover; inventory £31; admin. 1612.

(SRO, SC 13/2/7, 1583, refers to Dalle as servant to James Reading, a glover; he was independent by 1585. HRO, Admins. 1612, admin. and inventory John Dalls, glover; Win. B, 1623, will Thomasina Dale).

Edward Dames: SMJ; servant to John Cavill.

Richard Dames: HR; servant to John Adeane the younger, who was a tailor.



John Daniell: SMJ; servant to John Knight.

Burladie Darvall (Darvault): AS; Mas; shoemaker; inventory £51; W. 1604.

(The Darvall family was strongly connected with the Channel Islands; Burladie Darvall was living in Hugh Darvall's house in 1574; Hearnshaw, Court Leet, i, 100; but independent by 1577/9, SRO, SC 13/2/5; his name derives either from 'By our Lady' or from St Brelade, a CI parish; he was brother of Edward Darvall; HRO, Win. A, 1604, will and inventory Burlady Darvall; PRO, HCA 13/9, fo.86v deposition of Philip Darvall, b. Jersey; see appendix A).

Edward Darvall: AS; brother of Burladie above; inventory £65; W. 1612.

(HRO, Win. B, 1612, will Edward Darvall).

Hugh Darvall: AS (SL); Mas; B. 1545; O. 1563; merchant; lands at Odiham (Hants.), a sister in Jersey; W. 1587.

(Merson, Book Rem., ii, App. I, p.155; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 23, Darvall became burgess by selection of Thomas Fashin, himself with CI connections; PRO, PROB. 11/72 (7 Rutland), will Hugh Darvall; see appendix A).

Hugh Darvall: AS; B. 1577; servant to Hugh Darvall who was his father and a merchant.  
(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 42v).

George Daslort (Desert): AS; servant to John Hopkins.  
(SRO, SC 5/3/1, fo. 202, a George Destar, pewterer was free of his craft).

Thomas Dathan: HR; servant to Robert Studley, who was a baker.

Richard Day: HR; Mas; B. 1560; merchant; son of Nicholas Day 1542; admin. 1618.  
(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 30v, son of Nicholas Day; HRO, Win. B, 1542, will Nicholas Day; SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 34v; HRO, Admins. 1612, exhibited 1618, admin. Richard Day).

Thomas Day: SL; tailor.  
(SRO, SC 5/17/1; had a son-in-law Richard Johnson, tailor).

Nicholas Davys: SMJ; inventory £20; admin. 1614.  
(By 1589 he had moved to AS; SRO, SC 13/2/8; HRO, Admins. 1614, admin. and inventory Nicholas Davis; or possibly identifiable with Nicholas Davison, butcher, admin. 1594).



Edward Delamagis: SMJ; his surname suggests a French or Channel Island connection; ? son of Peter Delamagis.

(SRO, SC 15/17a, 1547, refers to Peter Delamagis, SMJ; by 1552, SC 10/1/1, he was amongst the poor, with his wife, five children and his mother).

Swithin Delamagis: SMJ; yeoman; see Edward Delamagis.

(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 93v).

John Delisle: SL; B. 1578; clothier and merchant.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 44; HRO, Win. B, 1596, will Madelen Siveret).

John Demes: AS; tailor; brother of William Demes.

(In SRO, SC 13/2/7, 1583; /8, 1589, Demes appears as servant to Christopher Langmayer, a tailor; HRO, Win. B, 1585, will John Ridge refers to a John Deemes among the poor; see also HRO, Win. B, 1570, will William Demes, shearman and burgess; SRO, SC 2/6/6, fo. 12, 1597/8).

George Dent: see Barton.

William Deston: AS.

William Diaper (Dyeper): AS; ? husbandman; son of Robert Diaper 1576; wife a native of Carisbrooke (IOW).

(HRO, Win. B, 1576, will Robert Dyeper, husbandman; by 1597 Diaper had left the town for Weston nearby; HRO, WBD, lxvii, 93; see appendix A for his wife Joan).

John Dowse the elder: SL; Mas; mercer; inventory £51; W. 1607.  
(HRO, Win. B, 1607, will John Dowse, mercer).

John Dowse: AS; tailor; ? son of John Dowse the elder.

(Will of John Dowse, above; HRO, Win. B, 1585, will John Ridge; a Richard Dowce, tailor, lived in the town from 1533 to 1566 in AS; SRO, SC 5/3/1, fo. 71; SRO, SC 6/1/18).

William Drake: SMJ; shearman; inventory £41; W. 1595.

(SRO, SC 13/2/5, 1577/9, servant to Nicholas Caplin HR; independent by 1585; HRO, Win. B, 1595, will and inventory William Drake, shearman).

William Druey: HR.

Thomas Due: AS.



Thomas Dumareske (Demarrick, Dumaresque): SMJ; Mas; B. 1573;

O. 1576-84; sergemaker; probably from the Channel Islands.

(Merson, Book Rem., iii, App. 1, pp. 62-3; his name, connections and burgess fee of £10 all suggest an outside origin in the CI; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 38v; HRO, Win. B, 1575, will Cornelius Pointdexter; Win. B, 1574, will Lawrence Williams; SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 137v; see appendix A).

William Dye: AS; Mas; innholder.

HRO, Win. A, 1583, will and inventory Thomas Brooker).

Thomas Dye: AS; servant of William Dye who was his father.

Nicholas Eacton: AS.

Walter Earle: HR; B. 1572; merchant; origin not S.; W. 1617.

(His £10 fine for burgess-ship suggests an outside origin; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 37v; a deposition confirms he arrived in the town aged 30 in 1569; HRO, WBD, xxxvii, 250; Win. Registered Copy Wills, vol. H, fo. 254, 1617, will Walter Earle; see appendix A).

George Ecton: AS; Mas; carpenter.

(SRO, SC 5/3/1, fo. 148v).

Thomas Ecton: AS; cobbler, shoemaker.

(Aubrey, Examinations, 15, 50; apprenticed to Thomas Gudgin, cobbler, by 1576, and completed apprenticeship 1577; SRO, SC 5/3/1, fo. 201).

Edward Edes: SL; Mas; B. 1580; O. 1582-8; draper; b. Newport (Iow) 1555; W. 1589.

(Merson, Book Rem., iii, App. 1, pp. 62-3; Newport (Iow) PR, 1555; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 45v; SC 2/1/5, fo. 162v; see appendix A).

Henry Edmunds (Edmondes): HR.

John Edmunds (Edmondes): AS; tailor; b. Kingston-upon-Thames; inherited lands in Kingston, Sunbury, Hampton Wick (Sy.), from his father Thomas Edmunds.

(HRO, Win. B, 1570, will Thomas Edmunds, formerly of Kingston-upon-Thames; SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 44; HRO, WBD, xxiv, 349; see appendix A).

William Edmunds (Edmondes): HR; Mas; B. 1586; O. 1587; gent; W. 1591.



(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 52v; Merson, Book Rem., iii, 63; HRO, Win. B, 1591, will William Edmunds, gent; he was in debt at his death).

Dennis Edwards: SMJ; yeoman; left the town for Hound; W. 1611.

(Living in HR 1577/9, in SMJ by 1583, SRO, SC 13/2/5; /7; left town for Hound nearby in service of Earl of Hertford; HRO, Win. A, 1611, will Dionis Edwards, yeoman of Hound; see appendix A).

Nicholas Edwards: HR; servant of Mr Lysle.

John Ellzie: HR; B. 1566; merchant; Tr. wheat.

(SRO, SC 5/4/78, fo. 11; SC 3/1/1, fo. 31; dead by 1594 when his eldest son was admitted burgess, ibid. fo. 63v).

John Elliott: SL; tailor.

('tailor' was added to distinguish him from other John Elliotts).

John Elliott: SL; servant to Lawrence Groce who was a merchant.

John Elliott: AS; merchant; Tr. wine.

(SRO, SC 5/4/78, fo. 6v; refers to a John Elliott trading in wine; since the other John Elliott was a tailor this is probably the merchant).

Paul Elliott: SL; Mas; B. 1569, O. 1579-86, M. 1595;

merchant, chandler; Tr. wine, tin; son of John Elliott (W. 1559) of S.

(SRO, SC 5/4/78, fos. 6v, 9, 16; SC 3/1/1, fo. 34v; HRO, Win. B, 1559, will John Elliott, chandler; PRO, PRCB. 11/73 (3 Leicester), 1587, will Thomas Pele; Merson, Book Rem., ii, 127).

Thomas Elliott: SL; B. 1595, servant and eldest son of Paul Elliott.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 69).

Thomas English: HR; servant to Peter Bucket, shoemaker.

John Errington: SL; B. 1561; O. 1577-82, M. 1586; merchant; Tr.

sack, prunes, wine; woad, lead, quilts, lamball, paper, cottons, woolcards; of S., son of Robert Errington (W. 1558) of S.

(SRO, SC 5/4/78, passim; for the wider aspects of his trade with Rochelle and Bordeaux, Spain, Gascony and occasionally the Netherlands, see Thomas, 'Seaborne Trade', 86, 99, 105; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 30v, admitted as a former apprentice of William Harvey, merchant



adventurer. HRO, Win. unclassified, 1558, will Robert Errington, mercer).

Nicholas Evans (Evenes, Ewins or Yevens): AS; inventory £49; admin. 1608.

(HRO, Admins. 1608, admin. and inventory Nicholas Evans).

John Exton: SL; B. 1585; O. 1588-90, M. 1594; merchant; Tr. ling, wine; b. Chichester (Sx.); m. Alice dtr. of Thomas James of Newport (IOW); had cousins in Chichester and London and lands in IOW; W. 1597, inventory £1,664.  
(SRO, SC 5/4/78, fos. 6v, 9, 12v; SC 3/1/1, fo. 50v; Newport (IOW) PR, 1578; HRO, Win. A, 1597, will and inventory John Exton; see appendix A).

John Favor (Le Favor, Lefavor, Feyver): HR; Mas; O. 1570-9; merchant; brewer; W. 1596.  
(A Channel Island name cf. Godfray, Registre, 93; PRO, PROB. 11/87 (46 Drake), 1596, will John Favor).

Michael Favor: SMJ; Mas; shoemaker/cobbler; d. 1591.  
(Merson, Book Rem., iii, 1-2, n 3; SRO, PR 7/1/1).

Peter Favor (Faver): SMJ; shoemaker.  
(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 16v).

John Feverell (Feverall): SMJ; Mas; butcher.  
(HRO, Win. A, 1544, will John Feverall of St John's, who had a son William a butcher; these two butchers are possibly his sons. SRO, SC 6/2/5, 1588, /1/6, 1566, stall and art rolls, William also appears in the latter).

Walter Feverell (Feverall): SMJ; butcher; inventory £26; admin. 1614.  
(HRO, Admins. 1614, admin. and inventory Walter Feverall).

Robert Flower: HR; Mas.  
(SRO, SC 15/2/5, 1577/9 servant to Thomas Hayward, but independent by SC 13/2/7, 1583; d. by SC 13/2/8, 1589 when his widow appears).

John Fludd: SMJ.  
(SRO, SC 13/2/5, 1577/9 records a John Fludd as servant to Charles Grant).

John Fludd: SL.  
(See note on John Fludd).



Simon Folliat: SMJ; carpenter, joiner.

(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fos. 42, 61v).

John Forward: SL; servant to John Dowce who was a mercer.

Thomas Forward: SL; saddler; b. S.; inventory £38; W. 1587.

(HRO, Win. A, fo. 1, 1548, will Walter Forward, who bequeathed a property in St Michael's parish to his eldest son Nicholas; Thomas Forward was baptised in St Michael's in 1554; SRO, PR 7/1/1; HRO, Win. B, 1587, will and inventory Thomas Forward, saddler).

Walter Forward: AS.

Hugh Foster: SL; servant of Paul Elliott who was a merchant; later a mercer.

(SRO, SC 13/2/8, 1589, shows him independent of Elliott).

James Foster: SMJ; servant to William Foster, hellier; son of Thomas Foster, (d. 1570).

(William and James Foster were brothers; HRO, Win. B, 1570, will Thomas Foster of SM; SRO, SC 13/2/8, 1589, shows him independent; SRO, PR 7/1/1, 1568, for his baptism; HRO, Win. B, 1592, will Christian Johnson).

Oliver Foster: SL; had children baptised and buried in SM 1597-1601. (SRO, PR 7/1/1).

William Foster: SMJ; Mas; hellier; son of Thomas Foster of SMJ, 1570.

(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 93v; see James Foster).

William Fox (Foxe): AS; Mas; B. 1576; O. ? 1576- ?91; yeoman; inventory £50; W. 1596.

(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 93v; Merson, Book Rem., iii, App. III p. 66; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 42; HRO, Win. A, 1596, will and inventory William Fox, yeoman).

Morris Foxe (als. Cowe): see Cowe.

William Franken (Frankener): AS; servant to James Betts.

Thomas Frankest (Frankes, Francelyn, Frankes): AS; ? brewer.

(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 59, refers to a Thomas Franks, brewer in 1594).

William Franklin: SMJ.



Henry Freeman: AS; glover.

(Hearnshaw, Court Leet, ii, 190).

Seth Frowde: HR; servant to William Wallopp; b. Chilton Candover (Hants.); inventory £34; admin. 1597.

(HRO, WBD, lv, 494; formerly apprenticed to Thomas Turner, grocer and mercer, SRO, SC 13/2/3, 1567, and to William Staveley. He died in Nursling (Hants.) HRO, Admins. 1597, admin. and inventory Seth Frowde; see appendix A).

Alexander Fryer: HR; servant to Andrew Studley a merchant and mercer.

John Fryer: SMJ; B. 1594; servant to Richard Waterton, a notary public.  
(PRO, PROB. 11/94 (8 Kidd), 1599, will Vincent Hellier).

Thomas Fryer: SMJ; porter.  
(SRO, SC 2/1/5, fo. 179v).

John Fuent: Pwd; servant to Richard Knight.

Richard Fuller: SL; servant to Widow Mills; weaver; origin unknown; in Lymington (Hants.) 1536-71.  
(HRO, WBD, xliv, 141; SRO, SC 13/2/8, 1589, on his own in SMJ; see appendix A).

William Galle (Gale): SL; B. 1585; O. 1586-7.  
(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 49).

George Gallopp (Gollop): HR; B. 1597; merchant, mercer, weaver; b. at 'Stoke and Nethirbourne in the West Country' (? Abbotstoke and Netherbury, Dst.); W. 1604/5.  
(HRO, WBD, lv, 466; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 78v; PRO, PROB. 11/106 (56 Hayes), 1604/5, will George Gallopp; possibly two men here, one a merchant and mercer, the other a weaver; see appendix A).

William Gates: AS; servant to Walter Lambert.

Thomas Gave (Gavey): AS; Tr. canvas.  
(SRO, SC 5/4/78, fo. 14v, refers to Thomas Gavey trading in canvas).

Christopher Gayner: SMJ; servant to Edward Cotton.



John Gilbert: AS; servant to Thomas Courtmill, and later baker.  
inventory £40; W. 1610.

(SRO, SC 13/2/8, 1589, shows Gilbert independent of Courtmill, a merchant and brewer; SC 5/3/1, fo. 202, 1586; HRO, Win. A, 1610, will and inventory John Gilbert, baker).

Richard Goddard: HR; Mas; B. 1569; O. 1575-82, M. 1583; merchant;  
Tr. wheat and rye; packs of fleeces, pitch and ropes,  
sack, lamball, Toulouse woad, 'pakcs', tin, canvas,  
vinegar, millstones, prunes, woolcards, kerseys, wine;  
? son with Thomas Goddard below, of Thomas Goddard, d.  
HR 1555; connections with Poole (Dst.).

(SRO, SC 5/3/1, fo. 129; SC 5/4/78, passim, shows Richard Goddard to have been the busiest trader in the town in 1585-6; three Richard Goddards were in the town around this period: Richard Goddard, alderman, and merchant died in 1573, HRO, Win. B, 1573, will and inventory Richard Goddard, the wealthiest merchant in the town in the late 16th century, with an inventory valued at £2,098. Two further Richard Goddards were mentioned in the will which shows the family to have been a very closely knit group: one of these Richard Goddards was no doubt the son of Thomas Goddard who died in HR in 1555, HRO, Win. B, 1555, will Thomas Goddard; see appendix A for other Goddards).

Thomas Goddard: HR; Mas; B. 1570; O. 1588; gent; son of Thomas Goddard d. 1555; see Richard Goddard.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 35; Merson, Book Rem., iii, 34).

Adam Godman: SL; merchant.

(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 74v, 1579; Aubrey, Examinations, 27, 1577 servant of Lawrence Groce).

John Gooddin (Godwyn): SMJ.

John Gosling (Gosley): AS; Mas.

(SRO, SC 13/2/5, 1577/9, John Gosley servant to Charles Grant, a cooper).

Thomas Gouldo (Goulden): AS.

John Grant: AS; ? b. S.

(SRO, PR 7/1/1 gives baptism of a John Grant in SM in 1553; HRO, Win. B, 1558, will Nicholas Grant mentions sons John, Richard and Thomas, perhaps those listed here).



Nicholas Grant: SL; merchant, woolcomber; b. Guernsey.

(HRO, WED, lv, 215; in 1585 he was 35; Win. B, 1591, will Thomas Goodgin; SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 160, like many of the French and CI communities, he was involved in cloth manufacture; see appendix A).

Richard Grant: AS; ? son of Nicholas Grant 1558, who had lands in Jersey.

(HRO, Win. B, 1558, will Nicholas Grant mentions a son Richard to whom he bequeathed a brewhouse).

Thomas Grant: HR; lacemaker.

(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 95).

John Greene: HR; ? inventory £3; ? admin. 1588.

(HRO, Admins. 1588, admin. and inventory John Greene may be this man, or John Greene, below).

John Greene: SL; servant to John Hoskins.

Peter Greenway (Greenway, Greneway): SMJ; innholder; ? son of Peter Greenway 1584; inventory £342; W. 1620.

(A Peter Greenway had died in 1584, HRO, Admins. 1584, admin. and inventory; this man may be the Peter Greenway who died 1620, HRO, Win. A, 1620, will and inventory Peter Greenwaie).

John Gregory: SL; B. 1583; O. 1589-96; woollendraper; ? son of John Gregory (d. 1584) of S.

(John Gregory, alderman, had died in 1584, HRO, Admins. 1584, admin. and inventory; his son John was a Burgess SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 49; SC 2/6/5, fo. 150).

John Gregory: SL; servant to John Hopton, a woollendraper; probably a son of John Gregory.

George Grimston: HR; servant to John Bullacre and later a gent; inventory £20; admin, 1599.

(HRO, Admins. 1599, admin. and inventory George Grimston of Quarr (IOW); see appendix A).

Lawrence Groce (Grose, Grosse): SL; Mas; B. 1576, merchant; Tr. 'packs' (? of fleeces); son of Lawrence Groce of SL (d. 1569); inventory £109; admin. 1611.

(SRO, SC 5/4/78, fo. 12v; also a Richard Grose appears regularly in the document; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 4iv; HRO, Admins. 1611, admin. and inventory Lawrence Groce).



William Grover: SMJ; Mas.

(SRO, PR 7/1/1 reports the burial in SM of William Grover, 1590).

John Gryffin: SMJ.

John Grist (Grist): SMJ; servant to John Cavill and later innholder; inventory £11; admin. 1605.

(SRO, SC 2/6/6, fo. 2v; probably to be identified with John Grist, HRO, Admins. 1605, admin. and inventory).

Thomas Grysson (Gryson, Gresson, Gryston): SMJ; B. 1587; mariner; Tr. 'Gresson's small bark'; inventory £14; W. 1600.  
(SRO, SC 5/4/78, fo. 10; SC 3/1/1, fo. 53; HRO, Win. B, 1600, will and inventory Thomas Grysson, mariner).

John Hall: SMJ; servant and son of William Hall.

William Hall: SMJ; servant and son of William Hall.

(A John Hall baptised SM 1563, SRO, PR 7/1/1).

William Halle (Hall): SMJ; Mas; shoemaker.

(SRO, SC 5/3/1, fo. 110, 1563; if he was not the shoemaker, may have been William Hall, servant to Richard Jackson, 1567, SRO, SC 13/2/3).

Nicholas Ham (Hame): AS; Mas; cutler; not b. S.; inventory £19; admin. 1603.

(HRO, WBD, lxii, 165, 1591, of S. 25 yrs, aged 57; Admins. 1603, admin. and inventory Nicholas Ham).

Nicholas Hamblin: SL; servant of Henry Macey, who was a baker.

Richard Hancock: SMJ; servant to John Parker, who was a merchant.

(SRO, SC 13/2/8, shows him independent by 1569, and living in SL).

Thomas Hancock: HR; servant to Richard Preston a shoemaker; ? b. S.

(A Thomas Hancock was baptised at SM 1564, SRO, PR 7/1/1, 1564).

Robert Harrison: HR; Mas; gent.

(SRO, SC 13/2/7).

Thomas Harrison: HR; servant to Thomas Goddard.

Richard Harrys: AS.



William Harvey: HR; servant to Andrew Studley, a merchant and mercer; from Romsey (Hants.).

(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 62v; HRO, Win. B, 1588, will Alice Harvie widow, of HR; she may have been his widow, for William Harvey does not appear in 1589, SRO, SC 13/2/8; Alice Harvey was sister to John Errington; see appendix A).

Henry Hasker: HR; servant to Reynold Bedwine.

John Hatter: HR; servant to Richard Goddard, a merchant.

Thomas Heathe: AS; servant to John Maior.

Thomas Heaton: SMJ; Mas; B. 1585; MP 1592-3; gent; customer c. 1590; probably came to S. from London.

(For the career of Thomas Heaton and his possible relationship to Martin Heton, bishop of Winchester, see Thomas 'Seaborne Trade', 147, 153 and n 1, 155; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 50, 1585; Names of Members, 430; see appendix A).

William Hebblethwaites (Thwayts): SMJ; Mas; tailor.

(SRO, SC 13/2/5, 1577/9, servant to Richard Jackson; SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 130).

William Hedger: Pwd.

Richard Hellier: AS; glover.

(HRO, Win. B, 1579, fo. 221, will Thomas Mason, apprentice glover).

Stephen Hinckley: SL; Mas; inventory £33; admin. 1597.

(Stephen Hinckley appeared in the SL parish list of 1579, SRO, SC 13/2/5; he may well be the son of Robert Hinckley who appeared in the SL lists from 1547, SC 15/17a to 1556, SC 13/2/2; HRO, Admins. 1597, admin. and inventory Stephen Hinckley).

Francis Hobson: HR; merchant; admin. 1589.

(HRO, WBD, xlv, 121; Admins. 1589, admin. and inventory Francis Hobson).

John Hockley: HR.

Henry Hofell (Huffell): AS; servant to James Redding, a glover.

(SRO, SC 13/2/8, 1589, shows Hofell independent and living in HR).



Roger Holliday (Halliday): HR; yeoman, tippler; ? son of Roger Holliday senior; W. 1585.

(A Roger Holliday or Halliday had been living in HR since 1547, SRO, SC 15/17a, and appeared regularly till 1583, when 'widow Holliday' appeared, SRO, SC 13/2/7; by 1585 another Roger Holliday appeared but died shortly after the survey was taken; HRO, Win. B, 1585, will Roger Holliday, yeoman).

Henry Hollihocke: AS; servant to Nicholas Ham who was a cutler,  
? son of Thomas Hollihocke of Portswood.

Thomas Hollihocke: Pwd.

(He appears regularly in Portswood suburb after 1563; SRO, SC 14/2/5).

Thomas Hollsont: AS; servant to Thomas Breame, a glasier.

Jasper Holmes: AS.

Thomas Holmes: HR; Mas; B. 1560; O. M. 1591; gent, merchant;

? son of John Holme, tanner of Salisbury (d. 1547);  
inventory £256; admin. 1594; (widow's will, 1608).

(Holmes provides an instance of a man who held no office less than the mayoralty; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 30v; he seems to have been made a burgess almost immediately on his arrival in the town, in fact his burgess-ship was 1560, and his first listed appearance 1563, SRO, SC 14/2/5. HRO, Admin. 1594, admin. and inventory Thomas Holmes. Merson, Book Rem., iii, 18 n 1, for his career. His wife Margaret, closely connected with the Caplin family and who died in 1608 left goods valued at £609. Holmes had been involved in victualling the Portugal expedition of 1588, and debts were still outstanding from Sir Francis Drake in 1608. Margaret Holmes indicates a strong connection with Salisbury by bequests to specific churches there, which may be an indication of her husband's link with Salisbury. He may have been son of John Holme, tanner, of Salisbury, buried in HR, S., in 1547, who had a son Thomas; HRO, Win. A, 1608, will and inventory Margaret Holmes, widow. PRO, PROB. 11/31 (40 Alen), 1547, will John Holme of St Edmund's, Salisbury; see appendix A).

Silvester Hooper: AS; yeoman, labourer.

(SRO, SC 2/6/6, fo. 38; HRO, Win. B, 1588, will William Clerk, ship's carpenter).

John Hopkins: AS; Mas.



John Hopton: SL; Mas; B. 1577; O. 1581-91, M. 1593; woollen-  
draper.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 43).

Rowland Horsey: AS.

John Hoskins: SL; Mas; ? son of either Richard Hoskins (d. 1605)  
or Thomas Hoskins, his brother (d. 1593).

(HRO, Win. A, 1605, will Richard Hoskins, glover;  
Win. B, 1593, will Thomas Hoskins, butcher; both  
had sons John. SRO, SC 13/2/8, 1589, shows John  
Hoskins to have moved to AS).

Richard Hoskins: AS; glover; inventory £28; W. 1605.

(HRO, Win. A, 1605, will and inventory Richard  
Hoskins, glover).

William Humber: SL; scrivener.

(HRO, Win. B, 1593, will and inventory John Chope;  
SRO, SC 13/2/5, 1577/9, shows Humber as servant of  
Richard Biston, merchant; he was independent in  
SRO, SC 13/2/7, 1583, in SL, but was deleted with a  
note that he 'is gone from the town to dwell'. This  
comment may explain why many people deleted in the  
1583 list reappear in 1585; the plague, current when  
the 1583 list was taken may have caused numbers of  
people to leave the town for the duration of the  
danger, and to return by 1585).

Francis Idnet: HR; servant of Arthur Bullen, a porter.

John Ireland: HR; O. 1596-9; servant of John Knight, and later  
merchant and yeoman; inventory £16; admin. 1607.  
(HRO, Admins. 1607, admin. and inventory John Ireland;  
Gidden, Book Rem., i, 100-1).

John Jackson: HR; B. 1556; O. 1567-72, M. 1578, 1590; woollen-  
draper; brother of Richard Jackson; W. 1597.  
(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 29; SC 2/6/5, fo. 134; PRO,  
PROB. 11/89 (55 Cobham), 1597, will John Jackson,  
alderman).

Richard Jackson: SMJ; Mas; B. 1591; O. sergeant to 1591;  
deputy steward 1591-6/7; yeoman; brother of John  
Jackson.

(Merson, Book Rem., iii, App. III, p. 66; SRO, SC 3/1/1,  
fo. 58; SC 2/6/5, fo. 100v).



James James: AS; son of Agnes James, 1566 of S. and Romsey (Hants.).  
(HRO, Win. B, 1566, will Agnes James).

Edward Janverin: HR; merchant.  
(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 149).

Nicholas Janverin: AS; Mas; shoemaker; inventory £5; W. 1613.  
(HRO, Win. A, 1613, will Nicholas Janvrin, shoemaker).

Peter Janverin: SL; Mas; B. 1564; O. 1572-81; merchant, inn-keeper; Tr. olderons; from St Brelade, Jersey.  
(SRO, SC 5/4/78, fo. 10v; SC 3/1/1, fo. 31v; Merson, Book Rem., iii, 109-10 describes Peter Janverin and his relations; De Grave, 'Notes on the Register of the Walloon Church', 137; Gidden, Book Rem., i, 91-6; HRO, WBD, xxxvii, 213; see appendix A).

Owen Jennans (Jennings): HR; servant to John Crooke, merchant.

John Jennens (Jennings): HR; servant to William Wallopp.  
(SRO, SC 13/2/8, 1589, shows Jennens independent of his master in AS).

Richard Jenvey (? Janverin): SMJ; servant to Richard Singleton, woollendraper.

John Johnson: AS.

Luke Johnson (Jannson): SMJ.

Richard Johnson: SMJ; B. 1576, merchant.  
(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 42; HRO, Win. A, 1585, will Richard Johnson, tailor, a son-in-law of Thomas Day, also a tailor).

Charles Jones: SL.

John Jones (Joannes, Johannes): SMJ; servant to William Grover.  
(The family of Jones or Joannes appear in SRO, PR 7/1/1, of whom one John was a tailor).

John Jones: AS.

Philip Jones (Joannes, Johannes): SMJ; ? mariner, ? tailor; brother of Thomas Jones SMJ, 1583.

(HRO, Win. B, 1583, will Thomas Jones; SRO, SC 6/2/5, 1588, refers to a Philip Joanes, mariner; Philip Johannes, tailor, was buried in SM in 1601, SRO, PR 7/1/1, and also appears in the will of Thomas Jones above).



John Kesbreet (? Casberd, Kesbert): AS; servant to Adrian Nutley,  
a weaver and clothier.

(Perhaps a grandson of Thomas Casberd, HRO, Win.  
unclassified, 1559, will Thomas Casberd).

Thomas King: AS; gardener.

(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 151 refers to Thomas King gardener  
in 1584, which would correspond with his living in the  
peripheral parish of AS).

Robert Knaplock: HR; B. 1561; O. 1572-82, M. 1575; notary, school-  
master, gent; b. Gillingham (Dst.).

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 30; Wallis Chapman, Black Book,  
iii, 133; HRO, Win. A, 1563, will Walter Kemmer of  
Chilworth; Russell, History of King Edward VI School, 24;  
see appendix A).

James Knight: HR; B. 1592; O. 1593; servant to John Crooke, who  
was a merchant; son of Michael Knight; W. 1596.

(Knight was admitted burgess as apprentice of John  
Crooke in 1592, SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 61v. HRO, Win. B,  
1596, will James Knight gives his relationship to  
Michael Knight and George Alden).

John Knight: HR; servant to John Sedgwick, merchant.

John Knight: HR; Mas; B. 1593, gent; W. 1614.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 63; HRO, Win. A, 1614, will John  
Knight, gent; brother of Richard Knight, a St Denys  
family, a son Richard and a nephew John of St Denys).

John Knight: SMJ; O. 1565-79, M. 1590; Tr. iron; W. 1602.

(SRO, SC 5/4/78, fos. 2, 2v, 14v, trading exclusively  
in iron; HRO, Win. A, 1602, will John Knight, alderman.  
Father-in-law of Richard Cornelius).

Michael Knight: SMJ; Mas; clothworker, merchant; associated with  
Channel Islanders.

(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 121; HRO, Win. B, 1600, will  
Thomas Grysson).

Richard Knight: AS; Mas; B. 1581; esquire; son of John Knight of  
Newbury (Berks.), lands in Hants., Wilts., and Berks;  
W. 1591.

(Richard Knight of St Denys, which he acquired on the  
death of Lady Dawtry, widow of Sir Francis Dawtry,  
who had formerly been married to John Knight of Newbury.  
See Horrocks, Assembly Books, i, 20 n 4; PRO, PROB.  
11/78 (73 Sainberbe), 1591, will Richard Knight; see  
appendix A).



Emery (Almeric) Lakes (de Lake, Lake): SMJ; B. 1553; O. 1570-92;

merchant; b. Clifton, Notts. c. 1519.

(Merson, Book Rem., iii, App. III, p. 66; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 27, as John Caplin's burgess for his mayoralty; HRO, WBD, lv, 467, a deposition made in 1589 when Lake was 70 and had been in the town 50 yrs. SRO, SC 10/1/1, 1554, shows him living in HR as Emery de Lake, while SRO, PR 7/1/1, shows him buried at SM in 1594; see appendix A for Emery and his sons Arthur and Thomas Lakes).

William Lambe: AS; servant to George Alden, a bowyer.

Walter Lambert: AS; Mas; B. 1583; esquire; son of Walter Lambert of Carshalton (Sy.).

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 48, admitted as 'the worshipful Walter Lambert'; Anderson, Letters, ii, 110 n 2; see appendix A).

Thomas Lane: AS.

Lewis Langlie: SMJ; joiner.

(SRO, SC 6/1/5, 1567).

Christopher Langmayer (Langmire, Longmeare, Longmore): AS; tailor; W. 1616.

(SRO, SC 13/2/5, 1577/9, shows him apprenticed to John Adeane the younger, a tailor of HR, SC 2/6/5, fo. 126v, as an independent tailor in AS; HRO, Win. A, 1616, will Christopher Langmire).

Thomas Larnier: Pwd.

John Lawrence: Pwd; servant to Richard Knight.

(Lawrence seems to have left Richard Knight's household by 1589; SRO, SC 13/2/8, and appears in that of Richard Pye, a tailor, in HR. Possibly related to John Lawrence a cobbler in the town in 1561, SC 5/3/1, fo. 107).

Henry Lavander: SL; servant to William Warton, brazier; later Lavander was a tinker and brazier.

(By 1591 Lavander was an independent tinker, HRO, Win. B, 1591, will Thomas Goodgin; and SRO, SC 2/6/6, fo. 76, 1611, a brazier).

Francis Lewis: HR; servant to Adrian Stovey, shoemaker.



Thomas Lille (Lyle): AS; servant to Nicholas Ham, cutler, and later a cutler; son of Richard Lyle, AS (d. 1581).

(Thomas Lille may be identified with Thomas Lyle, eldest son of Richard Lyle, cutler of AS, who died in 1581; HRO, Win. B, 1581, inventory £149. Thomas Lyle was an independent cutler by 1594; HRO, Win. B, 1594, will Ann Baker, his 'cosen').

Henry Limberie: AS; servant to Robert Russell, beerbrewer.

Peter Linche: HR; servant to Adrian Stovey, shoemaker.

(SRO, SC 13/2/7, 1583, shows Linche servant to John Cavill in SMJ).

William Linche (Lynch): SMJ; B. 1585; O. 1597-1603; shipmaster, shipowner; W. 1617.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 50v; admitted as 'maryner'; SC 2/6/5, fo. 53 (shipowner and master); PRO, PROB. 11/129 (40 Weldon), 1617, will William Linche; when the will was made in 1614 Linche was 78).

- Lisle (Lysle): HR; Mas.

Antony Lones: AS.

John Long (e): SMJ; B. 1595; O. 1604-6, M. 1608, 1616; merchant; W. 1625.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 68; his £5 fee for burgess-ship suggests an outside origin; SC 13/2/5 shows him in 1577/9 as servant to Edward Cotham (? Cotton) also in SMJ; SC 2/6/6, fo. 82; HRO, Win. A, 1625, will John Longe).

Roger Long (e): HR; B. 1587; mercer.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 53v; a £5 fee for burgess-ship; SC 2/6/5, fo. 89v).

Thomas Lorde: AS; servant to Robert Russell, beerbrewer; Lorde later became a brewer.

(Aubrey, Examinations, 139, 1593 he was independent, had also served John Crooke as master brewer).

Nicholas Lovell: AS; inventory £33; admin. 1592.

(HRO, Admins. 1592, admin. and inventory Nicholas Lovell).

Garret Lumberd (Lumbert, Lambart, Lambard): HR; son of John Lumberd of HR (d. 1569).

(HRO, Win. B, 1569, will John Lumbard, tailor).



Gilbert Lumbert: HR; son of John Lumbert of HR (d. 1569).

(HRO, Win. B, 1569, will John Lumbert, tailor).

William Lumbert: HR; servant to Richard Goddard, merchant.

John Lught (Light); Pwd.

Robert Lutman: AS; glover.

(SRO, SC 2/6/6, fo. 57, 1600).

William Lye: Pwd.

Henry Macey (Mase, Masey): SL; Mas; B. 1587; baker; inventory  
£20; W. 1590.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 53v; HRO, Win. A, 1590, will Henry Mase(y), baker; Macey married Margaret, dtr. of Richard Coode, also a baker, HRO, Win. B, 1573, will Richard Coode, baker).

Matthew Mahalt (Mahault, Mahott, Mawhott): AS; B. 1564; merchant;

Tr. ordnance; associated with Channel Islanders;

W. 1597.

(SRO, SC 5/4/78, fo. 15v; SC 3/1/1, fo. 32; HRO, Win. B, 1597, will Matthew Mahott, merchant; the will of Nowell Messervy, a Jerseyman living in HR, refers to Mahalt as his 'gossip' and almost without exception the people named in this will were connected with the Channel Islands, HRO, Win. B, 1566, will Nowell Messervy, merchant. A Philip Mahault was admitted to communion in the French church in 1586, Godfray, Registre, 20. Matthew Mahalt married initially Margaret dtr. of Thomas Casberd the broker, HRO, Win. unclassified, 1558, will Thomas Casberd; see appendix A).

John Maior (Major, Mayiour, or Mauger): AS; Mas; B. 1587; O.

1593-8, M. 1600; brewer; inventory £951; W. 1610.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 53; his fine was £5; the Maior family were closely connected with the French church, Godfray, Registre, passim; HRO, Win. A, 1610, will and inventory John Major, alderman. John Major's dtr. Katherine was married to Richard Suffield. For the Major family and their connection with the Cromwells see Horrocks, Assembly Book, i, 7 n 2; Wiltshire Visitations, 235; see appendix A sub Bonaventure Major).

Nicholas Maior: AS.



Antony Manfield: SMJ; servant to John Manfield the elder, who was a cooper, and later a cooper; inventory £40; admin. 1592.

(Manfield was an independent cooper by 1589, SRO, SC 13/2/8; he may have been a son of his master John Manfield, who also took the inventory on Antony Manfield's death in 1592, HRO, Admins. 1592 admin. and inventory Antony Manfield).

Benjamin Manfield: SL; servant to Peter Janverin, merchant.

John Manfield the elder: SMJ; Mas; cooper, inventory £361; W. 1596.

(HRO, Win. A, 1596, will and inventory John Manfield the elder).

John Manfield the younger: SMJ; son of John Manfield the elder; baptised SM 1566.

(Will of John Manfield above; SRO, PR 7/1/1).

John Manfield: SL; servant to John Hoskins.

(Possibly a grandson of John Manfield the elder).

John Mape: AS.

(Mape was 'gone away from his master' in 1583, SRO, SC 13/2/7, but was independent in 1585).

William Marinell: AS; servant to Richard Byston, merchant adventurer; B. 1592; O. 1607-9.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 61v refers to Marinell as son-in-law and former apprentice to Richard Byston).

William Market: SMJ; merchant; Tr. lamball, bags.

(SRO, SC 5/4/78, fos. 3v, 10v, the 'bags' probably refer to bags or packs of fleeces).

Philip Martin: SL; B. 1571; O. gauger of cooper's barrels, 1577; merchant; inventory £19; admin. 1587.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 36v; HRO, Admins. 1587, admin. and inventory Philip Martin, merchant. He had the lease of the parsonage of Buckland Dinham (Som.); Aubrey, Examinations, 34; see appendix A).

Thomas Martin: SL; goldsmith.

(Merson, Book Rem., iii, 50 and n).



Nicholas Maservis (Messervy): AS; servant to Thomas Nevie or Le Nephew, blacksmith.

(Brother or a relation of Nowell Messervy a Channel Islander; HRO, Win. B, 1566, will Nowell Messervy; SRO, SC 5/3/1, fo. 121v; see appendix A sub Messervy).

William Master: HR; son and heir of William Master of HR, 1575.

(HRO, Win. B, 1575, will William Master; SRO, SC 13/2/7, 1583, shows Master as servant to Robert Knaplock, notary public).

John Mayer: HR.

John Meare: SMJ.

William Merritt: HR; B. 1603; O. 1604-14, M. 1617; servant to Thomas Sherwood; later a grocer.

(Gidden, Book Rem., i, 103-4; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 104v; SC 14/2/7 shows Merritt independent, 1591).

Widow Mills: SL; Mas.

(Her husband was a fletcher; SRO, SC 6/1/4).

Leonard Mills (Milles, Mylls): AS; servant to William Yelding, and later an innholder and vintner; W. 1624.

(Mills' master was a notary public; SRO, SC 13/2/8, 1589, shows Mills independent. SC 2/6/5, fo. 3v, 1597, gives Mills as innkeeper of 'The Crown'; Horrocks, Assembly Book, i, 3 n 5, at 'The George' 1593; HRO, Win. A, 1624, will Leonard Mylls).

Lawrence Mistest: AS.

Edmund Monday: HR; servant to Thomas Goddard.

John Moore (More): SMJ.

(HRO, Win. B, 1584, will John More, baker of SM makes no mention of another John More, though a servant of John More baker was married in SM in 1599, SRO, PR 7/1/1).

John More: AS; Tr. salt.

(SRO, SC 5/4/78, fo. 12v).

Robert More: HR; B. 1573; grocer, ? shearman; Tr. rye and meal; inventory £27; admin. 1602.

(SRO, SC 5/3/1, fo. 142v; SC 5/4/78, fo. 11, Robert More burgess was the trader. A Robert More, shearman, appeared in 1566 in HR, SRO, SC 6/1/6, while a Robert More, grocer, died in 1602 in the town, HRO, Admins. 1602, admin and inventory Robert More, grocer).



Robert More: AS; servant to William Yelding.

(This Robert More may be identified with Robert More, sailor, in the town in 1598, SRO, SC 6/1/23. A Robert More sailor was buried in SM, 1598, SRO, PR 7/1/1).

Thomas More: SMJ; B. 1566; merchant.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 32v; HRO, Win. B, 1573, will Richard Coode, baker; HRO, Win. B, 1588, will Margery Aunde refers to Thomas and Robert Moore, her sister's children; Thomas More was buried at SM, 1593, SRO, PR 7/1/1).

Laurence Morecock: Pwd; servant to Richard Knight.

(Possibly son of Robert Morecock).

Robert Morecock: Pwd.

James Morgan: HR; servant to Reynold Bedwine.

Edmund Morrant: SMJ.

David Morrell: SL; B. 1572, O. 1575; mercer.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 37, admitted burgess as former apprentice of Ric. Butler, alderman, and subsequently of Reginald House, alderman, 'by fine that he was no merchant'. Lived independently in SL from 1567, SRO, SC 13/2/3; was a mercer by 1576, SC 2/6/5, fo. 29v; Hearnshaw, Court Leet, 370; SRO, SC 5/17/15, 1604/5; David Morrell and Angelo Stoner not only appear next to each other in the 1604/5 list, but they obviously lived next door to each other as appears in the Court Leet).

John Mortimer: AS.

Morris Mortimer: AS; servant to Stephen Mowshanger.

(Mortimer was independent of Mowshanger by 1589, SRO, SC 13/2/8; Mowshanger had died).

Stephen Mowshanger: AS; Mas; inventory £30; admin. 1585.

(HRO, Admins 1585, admin. and inventory Stephen Mowshanger).

Richard Mudford: AS; yeoman.

(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 29v; Aubrey, Examinations, 16; servant to Mr (John) Croke, 1576).

William Mullins (Guillaume Moulin): HR; b. Anvers (Antwerp).

(SRO, SC 13/2/7, refers to Mullins as 'denizen'; this is no doubt Guillaume Moulin, who with his family appear regularly in Godfray, Registre).



Henry Myles: AS.

John Naylor: AS.

Edmund Neate: SL; servant to Widow Mills whose husband had been a fletcher.

(SRO, SC 13/2/7, 1583, shows Neate as 'gone from the town', though he reappears in 1585).

John Netlie (Nutley): AS; son of Richard Nutley 1575.

(For the Netlie or Nutley family see Merson, Book Rem., iii, App. XVIII, p117-9; both John Netlie and Adrian Nutley were sons of Richard Netley or Nutley, see HRO, Win. B, 1575, will Richard Nutley of AS).

Thomas Nevie (Le Nephew): AS; Mas; smith, lockier; son of Nicholas Nevie or Le Nephew, 1559.

(This family may have had continental origin, as HRO, Win. unclassified, 1559, will Nicholas Le Nephew shows him associated with John Lughting als. Peynter; Win. B, 1562 and 1564, will John Lughting. The original is written in a kind of germano-dutch and pidgin english but a copy is translated; SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 99; Aubrey, Examinations, 12, 1576).

Henry Nicholas: SMJ; servant to Bernard Courtmill, a brewer and merchant.

(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 41v, 1577, describes Nicholas as a brewer, so he may have managed the brewing part of Courtmill's activities at this period; Nicholas appears neither in SRO, SC 13/2/8, 1589, nor in Courtmill's will of 1591; a Harry Nicholas was buried in SM, 1594, SRO, PR 7/1/1).

James Norman: HR.

John North(e): SMJ; sailor; inventory £12; admin. 1587.

(HRO, Admins. 1587, admin. and inventory John North; SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 49v; North's widow appears in SC 13/2/8, 1589).

John Nowell: HR; servant to Thomas Anderson, shoemaker.

Adrian Nutley: AS; Mas; O. 1575-88; weaver, clothier; son of Richard Nutley, (d. 1585); inventory £7; admin. 1588.

(See note on John Netlie; HRO, Admins. 1588, admin. and inventory Adrian Nutley; Merson, Book Rem., iii, App. III, p66 gives the date Nutley gave up his farm of the brokage on the Bargate as ? 1589, but this must now be corrected to 1588).



Thomas Obert (Oberd, Owbert): AS; cooper, inventory £20; admin.  
1588.

(HRO, Admins. 1588, admin. and inventory Thomas Oberd, cooper; he left a wife and 5 children).

Thomas Osmande (Osman, Osseman): SMJ; shoemaker, cobbler.

(SRO, SC 6/1/19, SMJ; 5/3/1, fo. 153v, 1575; HRO, Win. B, 1616, will Thomas Osmond).

Henry Osmond: AS; turner.

(HRO, Win. B, 1596, will Robert Wilkins als. Austen).

Richard Ossmin (Ossen): AS; servant to John Dowce, mercer.

Andrew Palmer: HR; porter.

(Aubrey, Examinations, 115, 1596).

John Parker: SMJ; Mas; B. 1596; merchant; W. 1612.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 72, £10 fine would suggest an outside origin; it may be this man who made a will in 1612, HRO, Win. A, 1612, will John Parker, merchant).

John Paule: SMJ; servant to John Moore.

John Pave (Payyer): AS; cobbler.

(SRO, SC 5/3/1, fo. 202).

John Peale: AS.

Richard Pearce: SMJ; shoemaker.

(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 135v).

Gilbert Pearman (Perryman): SMJ; servant to Edward Cotton.

(SRO, SC 13/2/8, 1589, shows him independent of Cotton).

Roger Pedley: SMJ; O. 1596-8; servant to Richard Waterton, notary.

(Doubtless a burgess although at what date is not recorded. SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 87, a Roger Pedley made a burgess in 1600 as a coroner in the town. Probably the son of Roger Pedley here. SRO, SC 13/2/8, shows him independent of Waterton by 1589).

Nicholas Perin (Perry): AS; Mas; B. 1587; apothecary; b. Bramshaw (Hants.); inventory £187, admin. 1605.

(Usually Perry; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 53v, made burgess because of his great pains during the plague of 1584-5; HRO, WBD, xlv, 43, aged 35 in 1576; formerly apprenticed to John Brodocke, apothecary and alderman who died in 1571, and whose long and detailed inventory lists all the goods in his apothecary's shop; HRO, Win. B, 1571, will and inventory John Brodocke. Perry was independent by 1573, SRO, SC 13/2/4; HRO Admins. 1605, admin. and inventory Nicholas Perry; see appendix A sub Perry).



James Permet (Parmett): SMJ; Mas; hellier; inventory £22; W. 1588.  
(HRO, Win. A, 1588, will and inventory James Parmett, hellier, owned several properties).

William Permet: AS; son of James Permet.

(Will of James Permet; SRO, SC 15/2/5, 1577/9 shows him as servant to his father; independent by 1583, SRO, SC 13/2/7).

Paul Petevin: AS; yeoman; inventory £30; admin. 1593.

(Petevin is probably a Guernsey name, Godfray, Registre, 14; HRO, Admins, 1576, admin. and inventory James Roberts; 1593, admin. and inventory Philip Pettevin als. Cook of AS, whose inventory contained 16 tods of wool).

Thomas Petyte (Petite): SMJ; alien, 1571.

(PRO, E 179/174/387, 1571, refers to Petyte as an alien; see appendix A sub Petite).

Alexander Peynton (Paynton, Penton): SMJ; B. 1571; O. 1577-90;  
M. 1592; merchant; gent; Tr. herring; W. 1616,  
lands at Brookley, Brockenhurst (Hants.).

(SRO, SC 5/4/78, fo. 4; SC 3/1/1, fo. 36; HRO, Win. B, 1616, will Alexander Paynton; Gidden, Book Rem., i, 93-8; see appendix A sub Paynton).

John Pilgrim: AS; servant to William Foxe, yeoman.

(Both John and Peter Pilgrim were deleted in SRO, SC 13/2/7, 1583, perhaps having left the town temporarily to escape the plague).

Peter Pilgrim: HR; servant to Andrew Studley.

(Peter Pilgrim was servant in several leading burgess households; in SRO, SC 13/2/7, 1583, although deleted, he was listed as servant of Richard Cornelius; in 1585 he appears as servant to Andrew Studley, while in SRO, SC 13/2/8, 1589, he was servant to William Wallopp).

Robert Porter: AS.

Thomas Platterer: SMJ; shipwright.

(SRO, SC 2/6/6, fo. 73, 1601).

Francis Pluncke (Plancke): SL; servant to William Warton, brazier.

(Probably connected with the Flanderplank or Vanderplank family of SM; SRO, PR 7/1/1, passim).

William Prat (Pratt): AS; painter, from Salisbury (Wilts.).



(SRO, SC 4/2/368, 1580/1, records a William Pratt, painter, probably this man, who came from Salisbury with a testimonial from the mayor and another justice of the peace; see appendix A sub Katherine and William Pratt).

Thomas Preshwod: AS; servant to Thomas Nevie, smith.

Richard Preston: HR; Mas; shoemaker.

(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 165v).

Walter Pryer (Prior): AS; shoemaker.

(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 118, refers to Walter Prior, shoemaker; Merson, Book Rem., iii, 22-3, refers to a Walter Pryer, labourer, banished from the town in 1581 for being a 'comon dronkerd' and 'very evill lyver'; see appendix A).

Thomas Puse (Pusey, als. Bucke, Buckley): Pwd; servant to Richard Knight.

Manasses Pye: HR; servant to Richard Pye who was very probably his father.

Richard Pye: HR; Mas; tailor.

(Richard Pye had been in HR since 1566, SRO, SC 6/1/6; previously had a servant John Austin c. 1574; HRO, Win. B, 1574, will Thomas Austin).

Thomas Quallet: Pwd; servant to Richard Knight.

Peter Quoyte: AS; son of John Coet (d. 1558).  
(HRO, Win. B, 1558, will John Coet or Quoyte).

John Rafe (Raffe, Ralphe): SMJ; butcher.

(SRO, SC 13/2/5, 1577/9, shows him servant to Thomas Vaughan junior, a butcher).

George Reade: HR.

James Redding (Reading): AS; Mas; B. 1576; glover, son of William Redding.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 41; HRO, Win. B, 1603, will William Reading, clothier; SRO, SC 13/2/8 shows James Reading to have moved from AS to SL).

William Redding (Reading): HR; clothier, shearman, fuller; inventory £68; W. 1603.

(HRO, Win. B, 1603, will and inventory William Reading, clothier; PRO, PROB. 11/70 (75 Spencer), 1587, will Robert Russell; SRO, SC 5/3/1, fo. 139, 1571, fo. 189v, 1583).



Simon Reston: SMJ.

(SRO, SC 13/2/3 refers to Simon Reston as servant of Harry Reston).

Thomas Reyne: HR.

Austin Reynolds: HR; B. 1591; servant to Thomas Holmes.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 59v, a £10 fine suggests an outside origin).

William Reynolds: SMJ; sailor.

(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 172).

William Ricart (Rackatt, Rickatt): SMJ.

Richard Riche: AS.

Thomas Riche: AS; gardener.

(HRO, Win. B, 1584, will and inventory Margaret Bedham als. Allen).

Thomas Riche: HR; servant to Richard Pye, tailor.

(SRO, SC 13/2/8, 1589, Riche was independent).

Hugh (Hewgo, Hugo) Rider (Ryder): HR; Mas; mariner, shipmaster; W. 1594.

(Hugh Ryder buried SM 1593/4, SRO, PR 7/1/1; HRO, Win. B, 1594, will Hewgo Ryder, mariner; SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 87, 1581; a Hugh Rider of Penton (? Paignton) Devon appears in 1578/9; SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 69v; see appendix A).

Otis Rider: HR; servant of Hugo Rider, and ? sailor.

(Hugh Rider's will does not name his three children; Otis may have been one of them; SRO, SC 13/2/8, 1589, shows him independent and 'ad mare').

John Robardes: HR; servant to Richard Pye, tailor.

Peter Roberdes (? Robert): AS; servant to Robert Russell, brewer; ? porter.

(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 136v, 1583/4, refers to a Peter Robert, porter).

Richard Roberdes (Robardes): AS; servant to William Barwick, chandler; from Compton (Hants.).

(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 69v, 1578, gives Richard Robardes' apprenticeship to William Barwick for 7 yrs; he had left by 1589, SRO, SC 13/2/8; see appendix A sub Robardes).



Peter Robertes: SMJ; servant to Peter Legay, clothier; son of  
Peter Roberdes, porter.

(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 136v, Peter Roberts son of the  
 porter was apprenticed to Peter Legay, clothier, for  
 7 yrs in 1583/4).

Ralph Robins: SMJ; yeoman; from Holbeton (Devon.).

(HRO, WBD, lxii, 50 in 1590 of S. 26 yrs, aged 44).

Thomas Robinson (als. Peynton, Peniton): HR.

(SRO, SC 13/2/5, 1577/9, servant of John Sedgwick,  
 merchant; independent 1585).

Nicholas Roche: see sub Rothe.

John Rocheford: AS; merchant; b. 'Roan, France', (? Rouen, Roanne);  
 inventory £526; W. 1606.

(See Godfray, Registre, for his family, if he is to  
 be identified with  
 HRO, Win. B, 1606, will and inventory John Rocheford).

John Rodes: AS; servant to Richard Rodes.

(SRO, SC 5/4/78, 1585/6 passim, an Edward Rodes was  
 trading through the port).

Richard Rodes: AS; Mas.

Thomas Rofe: SL; servant to Richard Suffield, merchant and inn-  
 keeper.

John Roffe: AS; servant to Walter Lambert.

Richard Roffe: SMJ; butcher.

(Merson, Book Rem., iii, 126; Roffe was warden of  
 the butchers' company 1571).

Nicholas Rothe (Roche): SMJ; B. 1579; lighterman, merchant; Tr.  
 chalderons of colles (coal).

(Burial of 'Nicholas Roche, a burgess', recorded in SM  
 1594, SRO, PR 7/1/1; SC 5/4/78, fo. 8; SC 3/1/1, fo.  
 44, as John Jackson's burgess; Merson, Book Rem., ii,  
 53-4, 1555).

Dennis Rowse (Rous, le Rous, le Roux): SL; B. 1598; O. 1599;  
 merchant, shipowner; Tr. wine; from ? Guernsey,  
 Channel Islands; W. 1614.



(SRO, SC 5/4/78, fo. 12v; SC 3/1/1, fo. 79v; Horrocks, Assembly Book, i, 5 n 3 says he was a Guernsey man, and gives other information; he was certainly from the Channel Islands, Godfray, Registre, 5; PRO, PROB. 11/125 (9 Rudd), 1614, will Dennis Rowse; see appendix A).

Stephen Rowse: AS; Mas.

Robert Russell the younger: AS; Mas; B. 1572; O. 1580-5; beer-brewer; Staffordshire connections; W. 1585/7.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 38; £10 fine; PRO, PROB. 11/70 (25 Spencer), 1587, will Robert Russell; see appendix A).

Robert Russell: AS; B. 1587; O. 1589-95; son of John Russell of Uttoxeter (Staffs.).

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 53, £10 fine suggests an outside origin; see appendix A).

George Rutter: Pwd; servant to Richard Knight.

(Thomas, 'Seaborne Trade', 115, a William Rutter had been trading in the town to Guinea in 1562-4).

Humphrey Sadler: HR; servant to Thomas Holmes.

James Saunders: AS; Mas; blacksmith and 'nailer'; inventory £13; W. 1595.

(HRO, Win. B, 1595, will and inventory James Saunders blacksmith, of SM parish; Aubrey, Examinations, 78, 1590; buried SM as 'James Saunder, smyth', 1594, SRO, PR 7/1/1).

John Saunders: SMJ.

William Seale: AS.

John Sedgwick(es): HR; Mas; B. 1560; merchant, innkeeper,

Romsey (Hants.) connections; W. 1604/6.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 30v, former apprentice of John Wilmott, merchant adventurer; Merson, Book Rem., iii, App. XIII, p105, describes the Sedgwicks, Wilmotts and the 'Dolphin Inn'; PRO, PROB. 11/107 (45 Stafford), 1606, will John Sedgwick, merchant; HRO, Win. A, 1539/40, fo. 391, will Nicholas Sedgwick of Romsey (formerly burgess of S.) mentions a son John, a minor, who could be this man; see appendix A).

William Sendy: AS; gent; son of Lawrence Sendy of SL (d. 1570); W. 1592/6, bequest of lands in Ireland and at Pennington (Hants.).



(HRO, Win. B, 1570, will Lawrence Sedy mentions his sons Robert and William; PRO, PROB. 11/85 (14 Scott), 1596, will William Sedy; see appendix A).

Francis Sevell (Sewell): HR; servant to Robert Harrison; ? scrivener; ? O. 1600-14.

(This may be Francis Sewell who described himself as public scrivener in 1612; HRO, Win. B, 1612, will Olive Addison; SRO, SC 13/2/8, 1589, shows Francis Sewell living independently in SL).

Mawdelyn Severit (Saveret, Severed, Siveret): SMJ; servant to Michael Knight, and a clothworker; Tr. lamball; inventory £27; W. 1596.

(His master, Michael Knight, was a clothworker, as Sivret himself became, SRO, SC 5/4/78 refers to Saveret importing lamball, fo. 11v; SC 13/2/8, 1589, shows him independent; HRO, Win. B, 1596, will and inventory Madelen (sic) Sivret clothworker; Sivret was a Jersey name, Le Quesne, Constitutional History, 429).

George Sharfe (Sharff, ? Sharpe): AS; merchant; Tr. canvas, 'a bark of George Sharfe'; inventory £8; admin. 1611.

(Two George Sharpes or Sharffes were living in the town at this period, one in SM, who appears from 1577/9 to 1589, when he was 'at sea', SRO, SC 13/2/5; /8; although he is absent from the 1585 list. In 1583, 1585 and 1589 a George Sharffe appears in AS. The SMJ George was no doubt the sailor whose 'bark' appears in SRO, SC 5/4/78, fo. 10v; HRO, Win. B, 1597, will Matthew Mahott, merchant, mentions his daughter married to George Sharfe; HRO, Admins. 1611, admin. and inventory George Sharfe de S. mentions a widow Margaret but it is not clear which George she married).

Giles Sharfe (Sharffe, Sharpe, probably also 'Jilles Cherf'): SL; B. 1581; merchant; from Channel Islands; connections at Chichester (Sx.).

(Merson, Book Rem., iii, 35 n 1 gives his career and origins; Godfray, Registre, 13; SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 46v; see appendix A).

Martin Sharfe: AS; servant to Burladie Darvall, shoemaker.

(The Darvalls, like the Sharffes, were connected with the CI).

Thomas Sherwood: HR; Mas; B. 1594; O. 1594-1601, M. 1603; grocer; not from S.; W. 1625.



(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 65; HRO, WBD, xxiv, 425, 1568, Sherwood was servant to John Caplin, and was aged 22, having served 2 yrs; his own servant, William Merritt, was to become mayor; SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 59; HRO, Win. A, 1625, will Thomas Sherwood).

Edward Singleton: AS.

Richard Singleton: SMJ; Mas; B. 1577; O. 1582-5; woollendraper; son of William Singleton.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 43; HRO, Win. A, 1585, will William Singleton; SRO, SC 13/2/5, 1577/9, shows Richard Singleton servant to William Singleton, both drapers).

William Singleton: SL; B. 1549; draper; ? son of Richard Singleton of Bishopstoke (Hants.); inventory £87; W. 1585.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 25v; HRO, Win. A, 1585, will and inventory William Singleton; HRO, Win. A, 1540, will Richard Singleton of Bishopstoke (Hants.)).

Widow Slawler: SL.

John Slawter (? Slater): SMJ: ? hellier.

(Possibly to be identified with John Slater, hellier, in HRO, Win. A, 1588, will William Clerck, ship's carpenter).

Thomas Slimbridge: AS.

Clement Smith: AS; merchant, brewer; ? London connection.

(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 60v; Merson, Book Rem., iii, 106-7 gives his possible relationship to Sir Thomas Wilkes' family in London; see appendix A).

John Smith: HR.

(HRO, Win. unclassified, 1559, will John Smith, possibly father of this man).

John Smith: SMJ; B. 1579; O. ? customer; ? gent; Tr. iron.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 44v; admitted burgess a John Smith, customer; SC 5/4/78, fo. 13, 'Mr Smith, burgess'. It is difficult to distinguish these two John Smiths).

Robert Smith: SMJ; servant to James Parmit, a hellier; ? son of Robert Smith (W. 1584).

(HRO, Win. B, 1584, will Robert Smith, shearman).



Thomas Smith: SL; servant to Peter Janverin, merchant and innkeeper; inventory £16; admin. 1593.

(HRO, Admins 1594, admin. and inventory Thomas Smith granted to his brother William Smith, no doubt the other servant of Janverin).

William Smith: SL; servant to Peter Janverin.

(See note on Thomas Smith).

William Smith: HR; servant to Richard Goddard, merchant.

John Souton (Sowton): AS; baker.

(HRO, Win. B, 1583, will William Broad, refers to John Sowton, baker).

John Sparke(s): AS; sailor.

(SRO, PR 7/1/1, 1591, a John Sparke sailor buried at SM).

Stephen Standley: HR; mariner.

(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 84, 1580).

Paul Stavelie (Stav(e)ly): HR; .B. 1576, O. 1583-6, M. 1595;

son and heir of John Staveley of S.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 41v, admitted as son and heir of John Staveley, alderman; Wallis Chapman, Black Book, iii, 106-11, will John Staveley, grocer, 1560; PRO, PROB. 11/64 (38 Tirwhite), 1582; will William Staveley, merchant, describes Paul Staveley as a cousin).

Walter Stephens: SMJ; servant to John Manfield, cooper.

(SRO, SC 13/2/8, 1589, shows Stephens a servant of John Crooke in HR).

Christopher Stokes: SMJ; servant to Stephen Stone, tailor.

Stephen Stone: SMJ; Mas; tailor.

(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 107, 1582).

Angello Stoner: SL; servant to John Hopton, woollendraper, and later himself a woollendraper.

(SRO, SC 2/6/6, fo. 46, 1599/1600, also in SL. It is not clear whether he was connected with Peter and Thomas Stoner).

Peter Stoner (Stonard, Stoneard): HR; Mas; B. 1578; O. 1584-7,

M. 1589 (died); merchant; Tr. hops, sacke, wine;

son of Thomas Stoner (W. 1540); W. £1500, 1590.



(SRO, SC 5/4/78, fos. 9v, 10, 12v; SC 3/1/1, fo. 43v; HRO, Win. A, 1540, will Thomas Stoneard, father of Peter Stoner; PRO, PROB. 11/76 (60 Drury), 1590, will Peter Stoner, merchant. There is no inventory, but the bequests alone amounted to at least £1500, making Stoner one of the richest men in the town. His dtr. Olive married William Sedy).

Thomas Stoner (Stonard, Stonnar): HR; servant to Peter Stoner his father, and later a merchant; W. £1000, 1609, house at Havant (Hants.) and 'farm of Cowdrie, Sussex' (Cowdray).

(PRO, PROB. 11/14 (83 Dorset), 1609, will Thomas Stonnar, merchant; had preserved his £1000 bequest almost intact; see appendix A).

Adrian Stovey: HR; Mas; shoemaker; inventory £20; admin. 1596.  
(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 112v; HRO Admins. 1596, admin. and inventory Adrian Stovey, shoemaker; SRO, SC 13/2/5, 1577/9, he was living in SMJ; in HR by SRO, SC 13/2/7, 1583; Stovey married a dtr. of William Spring of S., later of Millbrook (Hants.); HRO, Win. A, 1584, will William Spring).

William Straten: HR; servant to William Edmunds.

Andrew Studley: HR; Mas; B. 1574, O. 1575-84, M. 1586, 1587; merchant, mercer, Tr. 'dele boards'  
(SRO, SC 5/4/78, fo. 3; SC 3/1/1, fo. 38v, £10 fine entry subsequently deleted; see Horrocks, Assembly Book, i, 7 n 1, p. 28 for his discrediting for fraud).

Robert Studley: HR; Mas; B. 1585; O. 1586; baker.  
(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 51).

William Sturgis: SMJ.

Richard Suffield: HR; Mas; tailor, woollendraper; inventory £42; admin. 1614.  
(SRO, SC 13/2/5, 1577/9 refers to him as servant to John Addison; HRO, Win. B, 1597, will John Adene the elder; mentions Richard Suffield, tailor. HRO, Win. B, 1612, will Olive Addison, godmother of Richard Suffield, calls him 'woollendraper'. Richard Suffield's inventory amounted to over £200, of which he owed some £150. William Suffield with others compiled the inventory; HRO Admins. 1614, admin. and inventory, Richard Suffield).

William Suffield: AS; clothworker.  
(HRO, Win. A, 1608, will Robert Hyll).



Thomas Surr: AS; servant to Thomas Obert, cooper.

(In 1583 Surr was 'gone from his master'; in 1589 he was independent, still in AS; SRO, SC 13/2/7; /8).

John Symes: HR.

John Talbet: HR; servant to Adrian Stovey, shoemaker.

Peter Tailer: HR.

William Tayler: AS; glover.

(SRO, SC 2/6/5, fo. 65v, 1578).

Richard Temple: AS.

Sampson Thomas: AS; brewer.

(HRO, Win. B, 1588, will William Clerck, ship's carpenter; Win. B, 1583, will William Broad).

Peter Thuder (Thuders, Thicudet, Tider, Tiddie, etc.): HR; clothier, goldsmith; b. Havre de Grace, France; inventory £132; W. 1611; from correlatory information in Godfray, Registre, with the will of Peter Theudett, clothier, it would seem that the goldsmith and the clothier are the same man. Entered the church in 1570, in 1576 as a 'goldsmith' married Anies Tranchant, who d. in Nov. 1587; in Feb. 1588 he remarried, Judith Thiery, who d. in the plague of 1604. In 1609 he obtained a licence to marry Elizabeth Clement of Dibden (Hants.) as Peter Tudet, clothier. His will was proved in 1611, dated 25 August the day before he was buried, mentioning children born to his first wife, before 1588.

(Godfray, Registre, 6, 85, 89, 104, 110; Hants. Marriage Licences, 1607-40, 12; HRO, Win. B, 1611, will Peter Theudett, clothier; see appendix A).

John Tompson: SL; servant to William Byrde, tailor, and later a ? sailor.

(SRO, PR 7/1/1, 1594, refers to the burial of John Thompson, a sailor in SM; possibly the same as the SL man here).

Thomas Tompson: SL; tailor.

(SRO, SC 13/2/5, 1577/9, mentions a Thomas Tompson servant to John Wattis, pewterer; SRO, SC 2/6/5, 127-127v, 1583).



Richard Trivillian: HR.

(SRO, SC 13/2/8, 1589, shows Trivillian had moved to AS).

William Troborne: AS; servant to Stephen Rowse.

William Trollie: AS; servant to James Reading, glover.

William Tucker: AS; smith.

(Aubrey, Examinations, 62, 1577).

John Tull: AS; victualler; W. 1615.

(HRO, Win. Registered Copy Wills, vol. A, fo. 231, 1615, will John Tull, 'vitteler').

Thomas Turner: AS; ? grocer.

(A Thomas Turner, grocer and mercer, was prominent in the town c. 1565, HRO, Win. A, 1565, will John Comealonde).

Thomas Vaughan (Vagham): SMJ; butcher; son of Richard Vaughan, SMJ (W. 1546); inventory £31, W. 1607.

(HRO, Win. B, 1546, will Richard Vaughan, butcher; his eldest son was Thomas; HRO, Win. A, 1607, will and inventory Thomas Vaughan, butcher).

Adam Veale: SMJ; baker; not b. in S.; W. 1612.

(Merson, Book Rem., iii, 26-7, n 3, suggests Veale was a newcomer in 1584; he was in the 1583 list, but not in that of 1577/9. SRO, SC 13/2/5; /7; Another Veale in the town at this period was Morgan Veale, who arrived in 1583 aged 15, a native of Shapwick, Dorset. He d. in SM in 1604, SRO, PR 7/1/1; HRO, WBD, lxvii, 97; Win. B, 1612, will Adam Veale, baker; see appendix A).

John Vibert (Vibard): SL; cobbler; Channel Island connections.

(For the Viberts' connection with the CI see appendix A; Horrocks, Assembly Book, i, 8 n 4; HRO, Win. B, 1558, will John Vybard, shoemaker of SL had no son John; his son James took over the SL property until around 1573, when there is no Vibert in the parish till 1583, when John Vibert appears, deleted, but reappears in 1585 with John Vibert junior. A James Vibert died in Winchester in 1582, who had a brother John. SRO, SC 13/2/4; /7; HRO, Win. B, 1582, will James Vibert of St Thomas', Winchester. A John Vibert, cobbler, paid a fine in 1586, SRO, SC 5/3/1, fo. 202).

John Vibert the younger: SL.



Bennet Vincent: SMJ; yeoman; W. 1601/2.

(Vincent was formerly servant to Thomas Holmes, merchant, SRO, SC 13/2/3; /7; HRO, Win. A, 1601/2, will Bennett Vincent).

John Vovert: SL; B. 1580; merchant; 'oriundus et educatus' at S.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 45; SC 13/2/3, 1567, servant to Michael Hucker, AS. A John Vovert lived in SL 1547-56, PRO, E 179/239/161; SRO, SC 10/1/1; this may have been his son. The Vovert family may have originated in the CI, Horrocks, Assembly Book, i, 9 n 1; PRO, HCA 13/23, fo. 111v; see appendix A for his ? father).

Thomas Wadlow: SMJ; B. 1569; notary public.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 33v; appeared in SM in 1567 and d. there in 1600. SRO, SC 13/2/3; PR 7/1/1, 1600; HRO, Win. B, 1594, will Henry Badcock).

Roger Wagg: HR; servant to Thomas Holmes, merchant and gent.

Alexander Walker: SMJ.

(Buried SM, 1591, SRO, PR 7/1/1).

Henry Walker: AS.

Thomas Walker: SL.

(SRO, SC 13/2/5, 1577/9 Thomas Walker was servant to Paul Elliott, merchant and chandler).

William Wallopp: HR; Mas; B. 1583; M. 1596, 1610-1; son of Sir Oliver Wallopp (W. 1564/7); d. 1617 aged 84, buried Wield (Hants.).

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 48v, admitted burgess as 'the worshipful William Wallopp Esq'. Second son of Sir Oliver Wallopp, HRO, Win. D/6/A no. 61, 1564/7, will Sir Oliver Wallopp, knight. For the connections of the Wallopp family with S. see Horrocks, Assembly Book, i, 6 n 4; see appendix A).

Nicholas Wanderick: AS.

William Warde: AS; bricklayer.

(Possibly identifiable with William Warde, bricklayer; HRO, Win. B, 1592, will William Mackerell, husbandman).

James Warden: SL.

(SRO, SC 13/2/8, 1589, shows Warden in SMJ).

William Warden: SMJ; servant of Thomas Heaton, merchant.

Simon Warner: Pwd.



John Warton: AS; servant to Nicholas Peryn (Perry), apothecary.

Thomas Warton: AS; servant to Thomas Breame, glazier.

William Warton (Wharton): SL; Mas; brazier; inventory £73;  
admin. 1608.

(HRO, Win. B, 1592, will William Mackerell, husbandman;  
1608, admin. and inventory, William Wharton).

Richard Waterton: SMJ; Mas; B. 1570; O. ?1566-?88, town clerk,  
notary public.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 34v; SC 2/6/5, fo. 3, 1575;  
possibly a son of John Waterton, HRO, Win. B, 1565,  
will John Waterton).

John Wattis: SL; pewterer.

(HRO, Win. B, 1583, will Thomas Jones; Wattis had  
been in SL since 1569/70, SRO, SC 13/2/7).

Thomas Weath: AS.

William Webb: SMJ; servant to John Cavill, and later a goldsmith;  
brother of Antony Webb, goldsmith (W. 1578).

(Anthony Webb, goldsmith, made his will 1578, HRO,  
Win. B, 1578. In 1597 a 'Mr Webb goldsmith' appears  
in SM register, SRO, PR 7/1/1, possibly William Webb).

James Weekes: HR; servant to John Croke, a merchant; son of  
Thomas Weekes, butcher (W. 1551).

(HRO, Win. B, 1551, will Thomas Weekes, butcher;  
Merson, Book Rem., 88-90 and n 2. The eldest was  
James, not Thomas as Merson says. For their legacies  
see also Merson, Book Rem., iii, 4 n3. The 33 yrs  
lapse in the children receiving their plate legacy  
illustrates how families could take some decades to  
re-establish themselves after the parents' death  
leaving the children as minors).

John Weekes: SL; servant to Stephen Hinckley; son of Thomas  
Weekes, SMJ, 1551.

(Brother of James Weekes, see note).

James Weells: SMJ; servant to Thomas Osmande, shoemaker.

(SRO, SC 13/2/8, 1589, shows him independent).

Clement Welche: HR; servant to William Wallopp.

Christopher White: SMJ; servant to Michael Knight, clothworker and  
merchant.



Christopher White: SMJ; servant to Nicholas Brock.

John White: SL; servant to Henry Macey, baker.

John White: SMJ; tailor; W. 1597.

(John White, tailor, was buried in SM in 1596, SRO, PR 7/1/1; his will proved in 1597, HRO, Win. A, 1597, will John White, tailor).

Richard White: SMJ; cooper.

(Richard White, cooper, was buried in SM in 1595, SRO, PR 7/1/1).

Thomas Williams: HR; ? son of Lawrence Williams, 1574.

(HRO, Win. B, 1574, will Lawrence Williams mentions a son Thomas).

John Wilmot: AS; B. 1572; merchant, clothier.

(SRO, SC 3/1/1, fo. 38; HRO, Win. B, 1570, will Edward Willmott, John Wilmot's brother; SRO, SC 6/1/6, 1566).

James Wise: AS; sailor; son-in-law of John Adeane.

(HRO, Win. B, 1594, will Hugo Rider, mariner; Win. B, 1597, will John Adeane, woollendraper).

Jeffery Wyatt: AS; Nas; blacksmith; inventory £125; W. 1593.

(HRO, Win. A, 1593, will and inventory Jeffery Wyatt, blacksmith).

John Wyatt: AS; servant to his father Jeffery Wyatt, and later a blacksmith; inventory £36; W. 1606.

(HRO, Win. B, 1606, will and inventory John Wyatt, blacksmith; John followed his father's profession, and married the sister, Joan, of John Batte the apprentice, who also became a blacksmith).

William Yelding (Eldinge, Eling): AS; O. 1586; notary public, yeoman; b. S.; at Winchester 1578-82.

(HRO, Win. A, 1610, will Margeria Croke; WBD, lv, 107; Gidden, Book Rem., i, 100; the Eling/Yelding identification is not certain; see appendix A sub Eling).

Allen Young: HR; servant to William Edmunds.



## APPENDIX E

# CAPTURE-RECAPTURE ANALYSIS OF POPULATION LISTINGS

FOR ST LAWRENCE'S PARISH, SOUTHAMPTON

1454 TO 1610



Capture-Recapture Analysis of Population Listings  
for St Lawrence's Parish, Southampton 1454 to 1610<sup>1</sup>

Little is known about the subject of migration before 1850. The major problem is that the nature of the source material, unlike parish registers for fertility and mortality, virtually defies quantification. Information relating to migration is scattered through a wide range of differing sources. Even in cases where information can be gleaned on migration it is rare to obtain a picture of mobility even for single individuals during their lifetime. The mid-19th century census returns which furnish the first detailed information on origins give no indication of residence between a birthplace and residence at the time the census was taken.

Research into origins and mobility in pre-industrial society is in its infancy. Various sources furnish information on the subject: consistory court deposition books, deposition books from the proceedings in the high court of admiralty, probate material and property deeds. Quantification of such data is almost impossible, although attempts have been made to study individual sources in depth.<sup>2</sup> Little work has been completed on mobility and migration in individual communities; in the current study of Southampton as a whole from 1400 to 1600 there is considerable evidence of mobility, perhaps an exceptional amount considering the role of the town as an international

- 
1. In the preparation of this study much valuable assistance and advice has been freely given by Professor R.M. Cormack, Department of Statistics, University of St Andrews. N.A. Price, formerly of the Department of Statistics, University of St Andrews, fitted the historical data to the statistical model.
  2. See for example Clark, 'The Migrant in Kentish Towns', in Crisis and Order. This study is based entirely on court deposition material. For sources used in this thesis, see below p.669 ff.



port and communications centre. Although the idea that pre-industrial society was static dies hard,<sup>1</sup> overwhelming evidence is now being produced to indicate that considerable changes took place through migration and replacement in the composition of societies over time.

It is this aspect of mobility and migration, the change which took place in communities over time which is analysed in this appendix, through a study of a series of nominal listings compiled for a single parish, for different purposes and naming varying proportions of the population. Study of nominal listings over time shows the continuous process of change amongst those listed. In the crudest form some idea of the change which occurred can be gleaned from a study of surname change, for example 90% of all the surnames which appear in the parish listings of 1454 in St Lawrence's had disappeared by the end of the century. What would seem to be required is a method whereby the change in the composition of parish communities could be measured with some accuracy. Capture-recapture analysis, as described below, would appear to offer the opportunity of measuring the rate of change, or 'birth' and survival, within a community by reference to a core, or sub-population, of individuals who appear regularly in listings compiled at different dates and for different purposes.

The tax listings considered here refer to the parish of St Lawrence, Southampton over the period from 1454 to 1610. Of the listings which survive for the six parishes of Southampton those for

---

1. J.R. Hale, *Renaissance Europe, 1480-1520* (London 1971), 32. It is postulated that the vast majority of people in both eastern and western Europe were born, married and died within sight of the same church or wood.



St Lawrence's particularly lend themselves to analysis. St Lawrence's was the second smallest parish in medieval and early modern Southampton, containing some forty dwelling plots. As far as is known all the properties faced onto the High Street, although there may have been some dwellings behind the street frontage. The area of St Lawrence's was built up as were the parishes immediately bordering upon it, while it was bounded to the east by the town wall and ditch, which situation allowed little room for expansion, unlike the parish of All Saints which spread into the area outside the walls to the north of the town. On account of its enclosed position the population of St Lawrence's remained remarkably constant from the middle ages to the 19th century. The earliest full count of heads taken for the purposes of the muster in 1596 gave the population of the parish as 370, out of a population total of 4,200.<sup>1</sup> The census of 1851 listed a population of 364 out of a total population of 34,000, including a number of households which included large groups of employees living in, which would help explain the large average size of household which is obtained from dividing the total population of the parish by the number of households. The constancy of the population size offers the opportunity to expand this study of turnover beyond the terminal date of 1610 chosen for this study, after which there is a considerable gap in the survival of population listings.

The parish of St Lawrence was comparatively wealthy, consisting of the private dwellings of well-to-do townspeople, containing servants, hostelry accommodation and the shops and workshops of merchants and artisans well placed on the main street of the town.

---

1. PRO, HO 107/1669; SRO, SC 3/1/1.



It would seem likely that the tax listings therefore represent a large sample of the total heads of household in the parish.

Thirty-five tax listings survive for the period from 1454 to 1610. They contain in the majority of cases some 30 to 40 names. Capture-recapture analysis permits the examination of all the listings surviving for the parish, subject to certain assumptions which are set out below.<sup>1</sup> It is possible to examine lists which contain differing numbers of names and which were compiled for different purposes provided that a consistent section of the population is listed.<sup>2</sup>

It is this capability to take listings, and look at them in terms of a rigid statistical model (although there are problems in so doing) which is the important contribution which capture-recapture analysis can make to the study of historical demography, in particular in the investigation of population turnover.

Due to certain inadequacies inherent in the present data, I make little claim for the importance of the historical conclusions which may be drawn from this particular study. I am convinced, however, that the method is of considerable potential value in demographic studies. Provided the assumptions hold good, the larger the population of towns under review, the more reliable will be the results of such studies.

#### The data

Three problems were encountered in the preparation of the data. Firstly the lists were compiled for different purposes, comprising parliamentary taxes, local taxes and muster lists. The muster lists

---

1. See below pp. 632-3.

2. The references to the lists are found in annex 2, Table (a) below.



were not fiscal taxes like the others, but rather listings of males between the ages of 16 and 60 able to bear arms. However, identification of the group who appear in the tax lists was possible because the muster lists delineated individual households under their head and also because the heads of household who were too old or otherwise unable to bear arms were listed, being responsible for providing arms and producing those who were able to bear arms from their households. When the different listings were set side by side, notwithstanding fluctuations in the number of people listed on different occasions, it was apparent that they formed a readily comparable data set.

The second problem was to edit out of the listings various sub-populations which did not appear consistently, to leave the male heads of household. Three sub-populations were removed: servants, widows and aliens. The most numerous group was the servants, a term which included sons, household servants and apprentices, who appeared in greatest profusion in the muster lists although occasionally servants were mentioned in tax lists.

In no case did a servant appear as a head of household. Widows were removed as their characteristics as heads of household were inconsistent with the group of male heads - for example a widow might have remarried and remained in the population but have disappeared as a head of household, or being of a similar age to her husband a widow might be expected to die soon after her husband, thus inflating the number of people who appeared briefly. Aliens tended to pay a poll tax rather than qualify for taxation as the possessors of goods of a specific value, and were in general excluded from the muster. However, it was noted that, when a householding widow or alien was eliminated from the data, this effectively reduced the actual population



by one. This is only relevant in formulating the conclusions where allowance is made, at one point, for the fact that the total population is approximately stable over the whole period because of the fixed location of the parish. The widows and aliens were small groups compared with the servants who appeared in the muster, and so, any adverse effect of their withdrawal from the data, would be negligible. This editing reduced the total names by 27% leaving 396 male heads of household who appeared over 160 years.

The third greatest problem in data preparation was the accurate dating of the listings, which survived haphazardly through the period. Any survival rate, or 'birth', in the sense of appearing for the first time, rate could be estimated with some certainty only if a date could be attributed to each list. Since the earliest list (1454) and the second list (1500) were sufficiently far apart for no individual to appear in both lists, the list for 1454 was not relevant to the analysis. After 1500 the listings were more frequent and so required where possible a month in addition to a year for dating, as the survival rate ( $\hat{p}$ ) and the immigrant rate ( $\hat{B}$ ) were to be expressed on an annual basis as far as possible. An error of twelve months in dating could cause serious discrepancies in the numerical results. Moreover, occasionally more than one list survived for the same year, three lists surviving for 1593. Meticulous care was taken to ensure that all the lists were in the right order. In considering lists where dating was given only by year, and not by month, in the absence of any more accurate dating information, such as the death and probate of an individual who had been taxed previously, the mid-point of the period within which the list was made was taken. Clearly a margin of error exists in such cases.



The analysis of the data and the conclusions reached are set out in the succeeding sections.

#### Analysis of the data

The principles of capture-recapture analysis and the equations which produce the required estimates are stated in R.M. Cormack, 'The Logic of Capture-Recapture Estimates', Biometrics, June 1972. It is not intended for the purposes of this study to reiterate the mathematical arguments in full. The essential point is that the following analysis is based on incomplete data, and therefore any answers which may be derived from the analysis are estimates which are subject to a certain degree of error.

The aim of statistical analysis is to estimate features of a population which are not directly observable (called parameters) from observed data. One's faith, or lack of faith, in any estimate can be expressed as a 'confidence interval', that is the range of values which may be accepted with a stated degree of confidence, containing the true value. The degree of confidence with which this statement can be made can be calculated and expressed as a percentage. Thus, each estimate made in this analysis (a survival rate and a number of 'births' for each list)<sup>1</sup> has a confidence interval attached to it based on a stated level of confidence. It is desirable to have as small a confidence interval for as high a degree of confidence, as possible.

The confidence interval for each estimate can only be calculated from its variance, this calculation being complicated even after the derivation of the basic equation for the variance. For the sake of simplicity, only the estimates have been shown for the present analysis,

---

1. See below p. 649.



but it should be realised that these estimates each represent a range and if this range is too large very little confidence can be attached to the estimate.<sup>1</sup> The size of the range depends on a number of factors, but principally on the lack of completeness of the data, and the failure of the data to satisfy certain rigid conditions specified in the statistical model.

The full method, and derivation of the equations used, is set out in annex 1, and the tables of figures extracted from the Southampton data in annex 2. The estimates themselves can be derived intuitively from certain parameters that can be obtained for each list from the data. The symbol  $\wedge$  over any letter indicates that the quantity in question is an estimate. The two quantities required to be estimated are the survival rate ( $\hat{P}$ ) i.e. the probability that an individual survives from one list to the next, and the 'birth' rate ( $\hat{B}$ ) i.e. the number of new male heads of household who enter the population between two successive listings.

However, to secure these estimates further estimates are necessary. Firstly, the probability must be estimated of any live individual, i.e. male head of household in St Lawrence's parish being registered ( $\hat{P}$ ), secondly, the number still alive that have already been registered ( $\hat{M}$ ) and thirdly, the total size of the population ( $\hat{N}$ ). All these estimates are required for each list.

The estimates ( $\hat{P}$ ,  $\hat{M}$ ,  $\hat{N}$ ,  $\hat{P}$  and  $\hat{B}$ ) are calculated for each list and each estimate will have its own confidence interval, based on its variance. The estimates are calculated from four sets of numbers ( $n_i$ ,  $m_i$ ,  $z_i$  and  $r_i$ ) each of which must be counted from the data for each list. With a total of 35 lists, a large number of calculations

---

1. See annex 1 for examples of certain confidence intervals and the degree of confidence held in such results.



are required for which a computer programme is advantageous.

The estimates of particular interest are the survival rate and the 'birth' rate, but these are both dependent on the time interval between successive lists. After the lists had been dated as precisely as possible,<sup>1</sup> the time element was eliminated and the estimates expressed on an annual basis, i.e. the probability of surviving for a certain year, and the number of 'births' in that year. Where gaps of several years occur between lists, estimates for the intervening years are identical. The results are given in Table (d) of the calculation of estimated survival and estimated 'births'.

#### Assumptions

The application of a rigid statistical model to imprecise data undoubtedly causes problems of interpretation. Apart from the importance of the point made above that the results of the analysis are estimates, rather than firm figures, certain other assumptions have to be made and difficulties pointed out.

Firstly, it is assumed that, in a particular list, the estimate for the probability that any individual is registered ( $\hat{P}$ ) is an average figure for those already registered. Naturally the lower this average figure the less reliable the results will be. Secondly, the estimate ( $\hat{N}$ ) of the population size assumes that the probability of being registered in a particular list is the same for all individuals, whether they have been registered before or not. Thirdly, the estimate ( $\hat{\phi}$ ) for the survival rate refers only to the people who have been registered. Fourthly, the estimate ( $\hat{B}$ ) for the number of 'births' or immigrants assumes that the average survival of all individuals

---

1. See below annex 2, Table (d).



between one list and its successor, is the same whether or not the individuals have been registered. Fifthly, it is assumed that all registered individuals must have the same probability of appearing in some subsequent list.

It is, therefore, assumed throughout that the behaviour of the sub-population of registered individuals is the same as that of the whole population of male heads of household in St Lawrence's parish. There is no evidence to suggest that the above assumptions should not be justified regarding the population listings used. In this particular example, with so many possible causes of error, it would be advisable to calculate the variances of the estimates in order to examine the plausibility of the estimates obtained. Even without the variances, however, trends appear which suggest certain interpretations.<sup>1</sup> The arguments from which the variance formulae are derived are outlined elsewhere.<sup>2</sup>

Thus, when applying capture-recapture analysis to similar data, the assumptions outlined above must be satisfied in full. The computer programme has been designed for general use and is available if required.<sup>3</sup>

#### The Results and their Interpretation

Any conclusions drawn are, as stated above, by no means concrete, and should be interpreted with due regard to the limitations inherent in the data. On the other hand the survival of historical data of all kinds is haphazard: it is not possible to know to what extent vital information is missing in any historical study.

---

1. See below this page.

2. G.A. Seber, Estimation of Animal Abundance (London, 1973), chapter 5.

3. The programme is filed at the Computing Laboratory, University of St Andrews.



In considering the survival rate figures, it appears that there are very low results for the years 1546-7, 1575 and 1592. Evidence of outbreaks of plague in these particular years is lacking for Southampton, although some kind of minor epidemic may have occurred in 1592-3 as the parish register of St Michael's, Southampton shows a slight excess of burials over baptisms. (fig. I ). Such excesses are however, not reflected in the results of this analysis in other years in the late 16th century when they are known to have occurred. The low figures for survival in 1546-7, 1575 and 1592 therefore, remain something of a mystery, perhaps explicable only in terms of the inadequacy of the data. It is noteworthy that the circumstances of the high turnover rate in the years mentioned above varied in that the population of heads of household remained fairly constant in 1546-7, whereas it dropped appreciably to the figures recorded for 1575 and 1592.<sup>1</sup>

By chance, few listings were taken in St Lawrence's around the period of the influenza epidemic of 1558 and the plague epidemic of 1563, or in the early 1580s, there being an outbreak of plague in 1583. Such a lack of lists shows up in the results as an extended period of low survival rather than a sudden sharp fall as would undoubtedly have appeared had listings survived closer to the period of the epidemics. The worst plague in the period under consideration was that of 1604. More regular lists exist for the beginning of the 17th century, but the predictably low figure in the results appears in the period 1602-3 rather than in 1604 for which there is a list. This

---

1. See below annex 2, Tables (a) and (b).



could be for a variety of reasons. Firstly, an error may have occurred in the dating of the lists. Secondly, it may have been that the plague which was so disastrous in St Michael's parish and in the Walloon community may have struck less fiercely in St Lawrence's, which was small and wealthy, than in the poorer areas of the town, particularly St Michael's. Thirdly, the plague may have affected a younger age group than the heads of household: the Walloon register in particular shows a large number of young people being carried off in the 1604 plague.<sup>1</sup>

It can be seen that the figures for 'births' into the population, shown in Table (d) are highly volatile with large oscillations. If the period from 1501 to 1604 is taken as a whole the overall trend tends towards an increase in the number of 'births' per year. A moving average curve of the annual number of births, while not entirely reliable, would display this general increase more clearly.

A further noteworthy discovery arose from the comparison of the survival ( $\hat{D}$ ) and 'birth' ( $\hat{B}$ ) figures. From 1501 to 1551 the two sets of figures move in entirely opposite directions, that is to say an increase in 'births' accompanies a reduction in survival rate and vice versa. From 1551 to 1577 the exact opposite occurs: an increase in 'births' accompanies an increase in the survival rate and vice versa.<sup>2</sup> From 1577 to 1590, without exception, the behaviour recorded in the period 1501 to 1551 recurs, while in the fourth period, from 1591 to 1604 the oscillation appears at first sight to be random. Closer examination reveals that the fluctuations bear a marked

---

1. SRO, PR 7/1/1, register of St Michael's parish, Southampton; Godfray, Registre, 107-10.

2. There is an exception to the pattern in 1572.



resemblance to the period from 1551 to 1577, moving parallel, apart from an occasional lag of one year in their movement. Thus four periods of alternating population trend can be discerned. Given a stable population size, as was the case in St Lawrence's parish over the period from 1501 to 1604,<sup>1</sup> the behaviour of the first and third periods is predictable, a high 'birth' rate replacing the positions vacated by the low survival rate. It is possible that during the second and fourth periods the population size was less stable, although the estimates for  $N$  do not show this clearly. The possibility cannot be ruled out. An investigation of the correlation between the survival and 'birth' rates could be carried out, and also investigation of the effect of survival and 'birth' rates on the population size but it was felt that in this study the variability was too great for these to be informative.

The main conclusion of the whole exercise is that capture-recapture analysis, which is devised for incomplete data sets, is a method of wide application in the field of historical demography for the estimation of the size of populations and sub-populations. Strong emphasis has been laid on the limitations and assumptions contained in the method which the data must satisfy. It is encouraging that the data for St Lawrence's parish Southampton between 1454 and 1610, with its limitations, can produce results. The results shed some light on the formerly intractable problem of the measurement of population turnover, or survival, while the method strongly recommends itself for application to comparable data sets, for comparative purposes. At later periods than those under discussion, when dating is more certain and listings taken more regularly, the data would satisfy the rigid

---

1. See above p. 626.



statistical conditions more fully: a more reliable picture of 'births' and immigrants in the population could be obtained.

Even as it stands the method of capture-recapture analysis makes a significant contribution to the field of the quantification of demographic data, especially as it is capable of application to data from the pre-industrial era in which field little has been achieved so far.



Annex 1Analysis of the Data

The principles behind capture-recapture and the equations which bring forth the required estimates are stated by Cormack in 'The Logic of Capture-Recapture Estimates'. It would perhaps be helpful to go through the notation, equations and assumptions, as applied to this problem.

The following notation was used:

- $P_i$  the probability that any live individual, i.e. male head of household in St Lawrence's parish, Southampton, is registered in the  $i^{\text{th}}$  list.
- $m_i$  the number of individuals registered in the  $i^{\text{th}}$  list that have already been registered.
- $M_i$  the number at the time of the  $i^{\text{th}}$  list that have already been registered.
- $N_i$  the total size of the population at the time of the  $i^{\text{th}}$  list.
- $\phi_i$  the survival rate between the  $i^{\text{th}}$  and the  $(i+1)^{\text{th}}$  lists.
- $n_i$  the total number of individuals in the  $i^{\text{th}}$  list, all of whom are 'returned' to the population after the  $i^{\text{th}}$  list was taken.
- $B_i$  the number of immigrants (i.e. new male heads of households) between the  $i^{\text{th}}$  and  $(i+1)^{\text{th}}$  lists.
- $Z_i$  the number of individuals that are registered before and after the  $i^{\text{th}}$  list but not in it.
- $r_i$  the number of individuals that are registered in the  $i^{\text{th}}$  list and are subsequently registered in any other list.

The principal estimate is that for  $M$ , which as Jolly points out,<sup>1</sup> has an intuitive derivation in the same way as the others. To

---

1. G.M. Jolly, 'Explicit estimates from capture-recapture data with both death and immigration - stochastic model', Biometrika, lli (1965), 225-47.



calculate this estimate the number of individuals present and registered in the population, but not in the particular list under consideration must be examined, i.e.  $M$  minus the number of individuals in a list that have appeared in any previous list (the set of numbers  $m_i$ , to be counted from the data).<sup>1</sup> It can be seen that this quantity is equal to the number of individuals not in a particular list, but registered previously and subsequently to it (the parameter  $z_i$  to be counted from the data) divided by the probability that an individual in the list is registered again after it. This probability is equal to the number in the list who appear again subsequently (the parameter  $r_i$  to be counted from the data) divided by the number in the list (the parameter  $n_i$  to be counted from the data).

Thus we have:

$$(\hat{M}_i - m_i) = \frac{z_i}{(r_i/n_i)} \quad \text{i.e.} \quad \hat{M}_i = m_i + \frac{n_i z_i}{r_i}$$

The estimate  $P$  is merely the number of individuals in the list that have already been registered ( $m_i$ ) divided by the number in the population at the time of the list that have been registered ( $\hat{M}_i$ ).

$$\hat{P}_i = \frac{m_i}{\hat{M}_i}$$

The estimate  $N$  for the total size of the population is the size of the list ( $n_i$ ) divided by the probability that an individual appears in that list: ( $\hat{P}_i$ ).

$$\hat{N}_i = \frac{n_i}{\hat{P}_i} = \frac{n_i \hat{M}_i}{m_i}$$

The estimate for the survival rate  $\beta$  for a certain list

---

1. The suffix 'i' denotes the number of the actual list under review, i.e.  $i = 1, 2, \dots, 35$ .



(i.e. the probability of an individual surviving to the next list), is given by the estimate at the time of the next list of those that have been registered, divided by the estimate, immediately after the present list, of those that have been registered, i.e. the proportion of those already registered immediately after the present list who are alive at the time of the next list.

$$\hat{\rho}_i = \frac{\hat{M}_{i+1}}{\hat{M}_i + n_i - m_i}$$

Finally the estimate B, the number of newcomers, or 'births', between the present list and the next list is given by the estimate of the total population times the survival rate.

$$\hat{B}_i = \hat{N}_{i+1} - \hat{\rho}_i \hat{N}_i$$

Thus throughout, except for  $\hat{M}$ , estimates are used to derive further estimates, and thus the concept of estimation and the errors involved must be constantly borne in mind.

The data under review was arranged in a 35 x 396 array, 35 being the number of lists and 396 the number of individual names. A '1' was entered where a name appeared in a certain list, otherwise the spaces were left blank. A computer programme was written to calculate the estimates.<sup>1</sup> The results of the parameter counting are given in annex 2 (Table (b)), below, and the calculated estimates are given in Table (c).

The programme is also capable of calculating all the variances and covariances or degree of interaction and interdependence between estimates, but as stated above, the variances are not included in this paper.

---

1. Grateful acknowledgement is due to the Computing Laboratory, University of St Andrews, for writing and implementing the programme.



To illustrate how the estimates are calculated, the case can be examined where  $i = 30$ , that is to say an examination of the thirtieth list in the data, dated September 1601.<sup>1</sup> For this list the values are as follows:

$$\begin{array}{ll} n_i = 41 & m_i = 25 \\ r_i = 34 & z_i = 3 \end{array}$$

Thus there are 41 names in the list in question, of which 25 have appeared in previous lists, and 34 appear in some subsequent list. Also there are 3 names not appearing in this list that do appear both prior and subsequently to it. To calculate the estimates applicable to this list it is also necessary to know the parameter values for the  $(i + 1)^{\text{th}}$  list, that is to say list 31.<sup>2</sup> These are:

$$\begin{array}{ll} n_i = 40 & m_i = 30 \\ r_i = 33 & z_i = 7 \end{array}$$

By substituting the values for  $i = 30$  into the equation:

$$\hat{M}_i = m_i + \frac{n_i z_i}{r_i}$$

we have:  $\hat{M}_{30} = 25 + \frac{41 \times 3}{34} = 28.62$  (cf. annex 2 Table (c) list 30)

also for  $i = 31$ ,  $\hat{M}_{31} = 30 + \frac{40 \times 7}{33} = 38.48$  (cf. annex 2 Table (c) list 31)

From  $\hat{N}_i = \frac{n_i \hat{M}_i}{m_i}$  by substitution we have:

$$\hat{N}_{30} = \frac{41}{25} \times 28.62 = 46.93 \text{ (cf. annex 2 Table (c) list 30)}$$

$$\text{and } \hat{N}_{31} = \frac{40}{30} \times 38.48 = 51.31 \text{ (cf. annex 2 Table (c) list 31)}$$

From the other three estimates are obtained by further

---

1. SRO, SC 5/17/12.  
2. See annex 2, Table (b).



substitutions into the relevant equations:

$$(a) \hat{P}_i = \frac{m_i}{\hat{N}_i} \text{ giving } \hat{P}_{30} = \frac{25}{28.62} = 0.8736$$

$$(b) \hat{\phi}_i = \frac{\hat{N}_{i+1}}{\hat{N}_i + n_i - m_i} \text{ giving } \hat{\phi}_{30} = \frac{38.48}{28.62 + 41 - 25} = 0.8625$$

$$(c) \hat{B}_i = \hat{N}_{i+1} - \hat{\phi}_i \hat{N}_i \text{ giving } \hat{B}_{30} = 51.31 - (0.8625 \times 46.93) = 10.83$$

Consequently, an extract of Table (c) can be reconstructed for list 30:

List	$\hat{N}_i$	$\hat{P}_i$	$\hat{N}_i$	$\hat{\phi}_i$	$\hat{B}_i$
30	28.62	0.8736	46.93	0.8625	10.83

That is to say, at the time of the thirtieth list (Sept. 1601), the number of individuals that had already been registered is estimated at 28.62, the probability that any live individual is listed is estimated at 0.8736, the total size of the population is estimated at 46.93, the probability that any live individual will survive till the time of the next list is estimated at 0.8625, and the number of new individuals entering the population before the next list is estimated at 10.83. It is again emphasised that individuals in the population are only the male heads of household. All other estimates are calculated in a similar manner.

To show how the time element was eliminated lists 29 and 30 can be examined. The two lists were taken in July 1599 and September 1601, i.e. they are 26 months apart. The estimate of  $\hat{B}_i$  for list 29 is 16.65, that is to say there were 16.65 new heads of household appearing in St Lawrence's between July 1599 and September 1601. Thus, on average, the figures for the twelve months of 1600 would be:

$$\frac{16.65}{26} \times 12 = 7.68 \text{ (cf. Table (d))}$$



For the survival rate the process is more complex, as probabilities of surviving successive periods are multiplicative and not additive.<sup>1</sup> The reading for  $\hat{p}_i$  in list 29 is 0.8517, i.e. the probability of a male head of household surviving between July 1599 and September 1601 is estimated at 0.8517. This figure can be seen as the product of 26 equal monthly survival rates with a value  $p$ .

Therefore we have:  $p^{26} = 0.8517$  i.e.  $p = \sqrt[26]{0.8517}$

Thus for the 12 months of 1600, the survival rate is:

$$(\sqrt[26]{0.8517})^{12} = 0.928 \quad (\text{cf. Table (d)})$$

Consequently an extract of Table (d) can be reconstructed for 1600:

Date	Survival rate	Number of 'births'
1600	0.928	7.68

That is to say, in the year 1600, it is estimated that there was a probability of 0.928 that a male head of household would survive (i.e. not die, or leave the parish) for the year and that 7.68 male heads of household would 'arrive' in the population (be it by immigration, inheritance, or whatever).

It must be remembered that all these figures are estimates only. Each estimate represents, in fact, a range of values known as a confidence interval.<sup>2</sup> To show this, we shall examine the estimates for the thirtieth list, and construct confidence intervals within which it can be said with a 95% degree of confidence, that the true values lie. These ranges of values are centred on each estimate, the outer limits being determined by taking the square roots of the variances attached to each estimate and multiplying these by the factor 1.96

- 
1. For example when tossing an unbiased coin the probability of obtaining a 'head' is  $\frac{1}{2}$  (a one-in-two chance), but the probability of obtaining two 'heads' consecutively is  $\frac{1}{2} \times \frac{1}{2} = \frac{1}{4}$ .
  2. See above pp.630-1.



(a number which is specified in all 95% confidence intervals, but whose derivation is complicated). The relevant variances of parameters calculated for the thirtieth list are:

Variance $\hat{p}_{30}$	Variance $\hat{N}_{30}$	Variance $\hat{B}_{30}$
0.004056	26.50	8.741

Thus the 95% confidence intervals are:

(i) for  $\hat{p}_{30}$

$$0.8265 \pm 1.96 \times 0.004056, \text{ i.e. } 0.738 \text{ to } 0.988$$

that is to say, it is 95% certain that the probability of an individual surviving from the time of the thirtieth list to the thirty-first is between 0.738 and 0.988.

(ii) for  $\hat{N}_{30}$

$$46.93 \pm 1.96 \times 26.50, \text{ i.e. } 36.84 \text{ to } 57.02$$

that is to say, it is 95% certain that the actual population at the time of the thirtieth list numbered between 36.84 and 57.02.

(iii) for  $\hat{B}_{30}$

$$10.83 \pm 1.96 \times 8.741, \text{ i.e. } 5.03 \text{ to } 16.63$$

that is to say, it is 95% certain that between the thirtieth and thirty-first lists, there were between 5.03 and 16.63 new members of the population.

Because comparisons are likely to be made between parameter estimates in successive lists, it is perhaps relevant to illustrate the confidence intervals of differences between such parameters. In this connection lists 29 and 30 were compared.

The method of constructing these intervals is more complicated than that outlined above, so these intervals will simply be quoted to demonstrate the point.



- (i) The difference between  $\hat{\rho}_{29}$  and  $\hat{\rho}_{30}$  is 0.0108; however, to this value is attached a 95% confidence interval of '-0.214 to 0.236'; that is to say it is 95% certain that the actual difference between these two parameters lies between -0.214 and 0.236.
- (ii) The difference between  $\hat{N}_{29}$  and  $\hat{N}_{30}$  is 11.38; however, to this value is attached a 95% confidence interval of '1.94 to 20.82'; that is to say it is 95% certain that the actual difference between these two parameters lies between 1.94 and 20.82.
- (iii) The difference between  $\hat{B}_{29}$  and  $\hat{B}_{30}$  is 5.82; however, to this value is attached a 95% confidence interval of '-3.93 to 15.57'; that is to say it is 95% certain that the actual difference between these two parameters lies between -3.93 and 15.57.

As can be seen from all six confidence intervals calculated above, large intervals seem to be prevalent, indicating the inadequacy of this data. The above calculations are included merely to illustrate the concept of the confidence interval in this context.



Annex 2Table (a): Dates for each list, taken at the beginning of the given month

<u>List number</u>	<u>Date</u>		
1		1454	SRO, SC 13/1
2	July	1500	SRO, SC 14/2/3
3	April	1524	PRO, E 179/173/175
4	April	1543	PRO, E 179/173/228
5	November	1545	PRO, E 179/173/239
6	January	1548	SRO, SC 15/17a
7	February	1552	PRO, E 179/239/161
8	July	1552	SRO, SC 10/1/1
9	April	1556	SRO, SC 13/2/2
10	May	1563	SRO, SC 14/2/5
11	August	1567	SRO, SC 13/2/3
12	April	1570	SRO, SC 13/2/7
13	September	1571	PRO, E 179/174/387
14	September	1573	SRO, SC 13/2/4
15	October	1575	SRO, SC 5/17/1
16	January	1576	SRO, SC 5/17/1
17	July	1578	SRO, SC 14/2/6
18	July	1579	SRO, SC 13/2/5
19	January	1584	SRO, SC 13/2/7
20	July	1585	SRO, SC 5/4/76
21	June	1589	SRO, SC 13/2/8
22	July	1591	SRO, SC 14/2/7
23	October	1592	SRO, SC 5/17/4
24	June	1593	SRO, SC 10/1/2
25	September	1593	PRO, E 179/174/415
26	October	1593	SRO, SC 14/2/13a
27	June	1595	SRO, SC 10/1/6
28	September	1598	PRO, E 179/174/432
29	July	1599	PRO, E 179/174/446
30	September	1601	SRO, SC 5/17/12
31	July	1602	SRO, SC 2/1/6
32	September	1603	SRO, SC 5/17/14
33	September	1604	SRO, SC 5/17/15
34	September	1605	SRO, SC 5/17/16
35	September	1610	SRO, SC 5/17/19



Table (b): Results of basic counting processes within computer programme

<u>List</u>	$n_i$	$r_i$	$m_i$	$z_i$
1	41	0	0	0
2	39	2	0	0
3	32	9	2	0
4	30	24	9	0
5	41	24	23	1
6	37	29	22	3
7	16	15	11	21
8	33	24	30	6
9	39	17	28	2
10	28	21	15	4
11	43	33	22	3
12	38	35	33	3
13	31	28	26	12
14	52	39	37	3
15	41	33	34	8
16	31	26	30	11
17	34	33	28	9
18	44	24	41	1
19	48	42	21	4
20	48	31	40	6
21	52	36	32	5
22	55	35	36	5
23	37	34	33	7
24	34	32	28	13
25	34	30	34	11
26	22	17	22	19
27	34	23	29	7
28	21	16	17	13
29	18	15	16	13
30	41	34	25	3
31	40	33	30	7
32	40	34	39	1
33	35	34	34	1
34	36	23	34	1
35	36	0	24	0



Table (c): Calculated estimates

List	$\hat{M}_i$	$\hat{P}_i$	$\hat{N}_i$	$\hat{\rho}_i$	$\hat{B}_i$
1				0	
2	0	0	39.00	0.0513	30.00
3	2.00	1.00	32.00	0.2813	21.00
4	9.00	1.00	30.00	0.8236	19.34
5	24.71	0.9309	44.05	0.6047	16.80
6	25.83	0.8513	43.44	0.8181	13.05
7	33.40	0.3293	48.58	0.9961	-6.32
8	38.25	0.7843	42.07	0.7900	12.15
9	32.59	0.8592	45.39	0.4665	16.78
10	20.33	0.7377	37.96	0.7773	21.14
11	25.91	0.8491	50.64	0.7729	2.61
12	36.26	0.9102	41.75	0.9522	7.09
13	39.29	0.6618	46.84	0.9258	14.26
14	41.00	0.9024	57.62	0.7846	7.77
15	43.94	0.7738	52.99	0.8464	-0.30
16	43.12	0.6958	44.55	0.8449	7.62
17	37.27	0.7512	45.26	0.9898	1.18
18	42.83	0.9572	45.97	0.5579	32.80
19	25.57	0.8212	58.45	0.9376	4.35
20	49.29	0.8115	59.15	0.6846	23.24
21	39.22	0.8159	63.74	0.7406	19.80
22	43.86	0.8208	67.00	0.6462	2.24
23	40.62	0.8125	45.54	0.9371	8.10
24	41.81	0.6697	50.77	0.9719	-2.88
25	46.47	0.7317	46.47	1.003	0
26	46.59	0.4722	46.59	0.8446	6.78
27	39.35	0.7370	46.13	0.7681	6.64
28	34.06	0.4991	42.08	0.8302	0.62
29	31.60	0.5063	35.55	0.8517	16.65
30	28.62	0.8736	46.93	0.8625	10.83
31	38.48	0.7795	51.31	0.8286	-1.31
32	40.18	0.9707	41.21	0.8507	1.01
33	35.03	0.9706	36.06	0.9871	2.06
34	35.57	0.9560	37.66		
35					

Where  $0 \leq \hat{\rho}_i \leq 1$  and  $\hat{B}_i \geq 0$  are contradicted, it should be noted that, were the relevant confidence intervals calculated, they would contain 'possible' values, within which the true values would lie, subject to the given degrees of confidence.



Table (d): Estimates for  $\hat{\rho}_i$  and  $\hat{B}_i$  on an annual basis

<u>Date</u>	<u>Survival rate</u>	<u>Number of 'births'</u>
1501-23	0.883	1.26
1524	0.922	1.14
1525-42	0.936	1.11
1543	0.929	5.90
1544	0.925	7.48
1545	0.902	7.53
1546-7	0.793	7.75
1548-51	0.952	2.15
1552	0.961	-4.43
1553-5	0.939	3.24
1556	0.907	2.59
1557-62	0.898	2.37
1563	0.928	4.11
1564-6	0.944	4.97
1567	0.928	3.31
1568-9	0.908	0.98
1570	0.948	3.99
1571	0.972	5.72
1572	0.962	7.12
1573	0.938	6.00
1574	0.890	3.73
1575	0.776	2.50
1576-7	0.936	3.05
1578	0.961	2.10
1579	0.931	4.22
1580-3	0.878	7.29
1584	0.957	2.90
1585	0.932	4.42
1586-8	0.908	5.94
1589	0.884	8.01
1590	0.866	9.51
1591	0.782	5.65
1592	0.752	4.39
1593	0.914	3.19
1594	0.903	4.07
1595	0.913	2.89
1596-7	0.923	2.04
1598	0.878	1.61
1599	0.861	4.21
1600	0.928	7.68
1601	0.898	9.45
1602	0.845	5.94
1603	0.851	-0.41
1604	0.893	1.36



## APPENDIX F

## LOCATIVE SURNAMES IN SOUTHAMPTON, 1400-1600



Mobility and migration were firmly established phenomena by the renaissance as can be seen from the many natives of other places domiciled in Southampton during the 15th and 16th centuries.<sup>1</sup> During the 15th century especially, when detailed information on origins and outside connections from depositions and wills is less common, a test which can be applied to gain some indication of the places from which people originated at an earlier date, is the examination of locative surnames. Such a correlation of surnames and place names can be applied also to the 16th century, as has been done for the period with Norfolk,<sup>2</sup> based on the lay subsidy and a military survey in the early 1520s.

Although evidence of locative surnames exists for the whole period from 1400-1600, and before, this study has been restricted to four years for which lists of population in Southampton survive, in order to gain a general impression of what locative surnames existed in the town at particular dates. Cases of men with locative surnames who do not appear in the lists have been included where they illustrate particular points of interest. The earliest list used is that of 1454, and subsequently the lay subsidy of 1524, the fullest list in the first half of the 16th century, the first muster book of 1556 and the last muster book of 1589, the fullest list of Southampton inhabitants surviving for the whole period.<sup>3</sup> Study of these lists provides groups of locative surnames at four separate dates, 1454, 1524, 1556 and 1589 providing a

---

1. See appendix A.

2. McKinley, *Norfolk Surnames*, *passim*.

3. SRO, SC 13/1; 13/2/2; /8; PRO, E 179/173/175.



coherence which would have been lacking in a general collection of names and places.<sup>1</sup>

Locative surnames as they appear in lists of population fall into four groups. Firstly, surnames derived from specific, distinct places, such as London, Buckfast (Devon), and Petworth, Sussex.<sup>2</sup> Secondly surnames derived from more common place names such as Hopton, which appears in six counties, and Langley, which appears in eight, in which cases it is usually not possible to say with certainty from which place the name is derived.<sup>3</sup> On the other hand certain place names are common only to certain areas of the country, Bolton for example is a northern place name appearing in Cumberland (twice), Lancashire (4 times), Northumberland, Westmorland and in each Riding of Yorkshire, no less than five times in the West Riding.<sup>4</sup> Croxton would appear to be a Midland name, appearing in Cambridgeshire, Cheshire, Leicestershire, Lincolnshire, Norfolk and Staffordshire, which while not giving a specific place of origin for a name, does provide a general geographical area from which the name came.<sup>5</sup> If the evidence had

---

1. This study is based on the ODEPN which gives a good general view of place names, their locations and origins, although there are numbers of omissions, especially of local Hampshire place names which are evident from a detailed knowledge of the area. For example, Hythe in Kent is mentioned in the Dictionary but Hythe or Hethe in Hampshire near Southampton, a place common in 15th- and 16th-century records, is not mentioned. Whereas Mudford, Somerset is mentioned, Mudeford on the Hampshire coast is not. Unfortunately Hampshire place-names are as yet unstudied by the Place-name Society.

2. SRO, SC 13/1.

3. SRO, SC 13/2/8.

4. PRO, E 179/173/175; SRO, SC 13/2/8.

5. SRO, SC 13/1.



shown that Southampton surnames were derived mainly from the southern part of the country rather than being spread throughout the counties, it would have been possible to predict for example in the case of a name such as Studley (which appears in Wiltshire, Oxfordshire, Warwickshire and the West Riding of Yorkshire) that it was derived from the nearest place of that name to Southampton, i.e. Wiltshire.<sup>1</sup> However, already by 1454 locative surnames found in the town originated from places as far afield as Northumberland (2), West Riding (2) and the North Riding,<sup>2</sup> so any such assumption must be regarded as unjustifiable. In certain cases the more local geographical position of a place from which a surname is derived can be tentatively suggested such as in the case of Pole (Poole), a place name common to Dorset, Devon, Cheshire and Gloucestershire. Southampton's trading connection with the Dorset port was close at the period and could account for the appearance of a man named Pole or Poole in the town.

The third group are surnames derived from natural features, which are also place-names. Certain of these have been included such as Pytt (Pitt, Hants.), and Ash a place-name generally appearing in the south of the country.<sup>3</sup> Names of common geographical features, such as Hill have been omitted, notwithstanding there is a place of that name by Millbrook, near Southampton which appeared commonly in the records.

Fourth are the group of generalised locative surnames, such as Cornish, Walsheman and continental names such as Ducheman and

---

1. SRO, SC 13/2/2; /8.

2. SRO, SC 13/1.

3. PRO, E 179/173/175; SRO, SC 13/2/8 (Pytt); SC 13/1 (Ash).



Lumbard. These names were no doubt bestowed on men as descriptions of them, especially in the cases of the Welsh and the Lowlanders where rather confusing patronymics were more usual than in England, apart from pure difficulty in managing Dutch names.<sup>1</sup>

It has been possible to show in a few cases that men with locative surnames had been recently before their arrival in Southampton associated with the places whose names they bore, or at least with the general areas in which the places lie. Although these names should be considered a valuable indication of mobility rather than a concrete proof of origin, it should be borne in mind that such connections existed in the 15th and the 16th century. For example, in the early 15th century one of the leading burgesses in the town was named William Ravenston.<sup>2</sup> In his will of 1418 he made a bequest to the churches of Ravenstone and Castlethorpe in Buckinghamshire.<sup>3</sup> Although there is in the case of this will no direct statement of origin, bequests to parish churches outside Southampton often do indicate origin. There is further evidence indicating a connection with Ravenstone and Castlethorpe.-- in a deed of release of all actions in 1387 by Richard Hewet of 'Heanslape', and William Smith of Castlethorp, to William Newey late of Ravenston and now of Southampton.<sup>4</sup> In view of the bequest to Ravenstone and Castlethorpe in the will of William Ravenston it would seem very likely that William Newey and William Ravenston

---

1. McKinley, Norfolk Surnames, 30 says many Welshmen had not acquired surnames by the 16th century.

2. See appendix A.

3. SRC, D/LY 23/14, 1418, will William Ravenston.

4. HMC, App. 3, p. 72.



were the same man. He may have taken the name Ravenston to distinguish himself from other men whose recent appearance in the town or surnames included some form of 'new'. Although no other case as clear as this has been discovered amongst the town records, other cases of men connected with the locality from which their locative surname was derived, can be produced.

In 1457, John Estwell made a bequest as follows:-

Item do et lego reparacioni et sustentacioni pontis de  
Rochestre in comitate Cantiae in pecunia c s. sterlingorum.  
Item lego magistro collegii situati juxta eandem pontem ad orandum  
pro anima mea iii s. iiiiid.<sup>1</sup>

There are two places named Eastwell, one in Leicestershire and one in Kent. It would seem possible that Estwell's recent association with Kent indicates his name to have been derived from the Eastwell there. Only by tracing individual families back genealogically to the places after which they are named, which in the majority of cases is impossible, could connections with such places be elucidated, and the dates at which migration took place be charted. From the evidence in Southampton it is merely possible to suggest that men were still deriving their surnames from place names in the 15th century, but more study is needed.

In a few cases the places of origin of men with locative surnames, immediately prior to their moving to Southampton have been discovered. They include:-

---

1. Wallis Chapman, Black Book, ii, 118.



	<u>Location of surname</u>	<u>Origin before Southampton</u>
Ralph Allport	Derbyshire	Cannock, Staffordshire <sup>1</sup>
John Exton	Hampshire)	Chichester, Sussex <sup>2</sup>
	Rutland )	
John Pudsey	Yorkshire, West Riding	Isle of Wight connection <sup>3</sup>
John Errington	Northumberland) <sup>4</sup>	London <sup>5</sup>
or Arrington	Cambridgeshire)	
Henry Pebles	Peebles, Cty. of	Edinburgh, Scotland <sup>6</sup>
<u>als.</u> Pebyls	Peebles	

All these men, with the exception of Pebles, lived in the 16th century. As with Ravenston and Estwell, the 16th-century men also show some geographical connections with the areas from which their names may have derived. Ralph Allport who gave his origin as Cannock, before he moved to Southampton, had been in the neighbouring county in the West Midlands to that from which his name was derived, before moving south. John Exton, coming as

- 
1. HRO, Win. B, 1558, will Ralph Allport.
  2. HRO, Win. A, 1597, will John Exton.
  3. Pudsey had connections in the Isle of Wight (see appendix A). Richard Pudsey was bailiff of Newport in 1515, and property of 'heires. of Podsey' appears in the Newport terrier of 1563 (S.F. Hockey, 'The Terrier Book of Newport, 1563', Proc. Hants. Field Club, xix (1955-7), 237. For other Yorkshire names and connections in the Island in the 16th century see Hockey, Quarr, 221.
  4. Although the surname was clearly Errington, as the seal 'RE' on the will of Robert Errington in 1563 demonstrates (HRO, Win. B, 1563, will Robert Errington) the apelling 'Arrington' clearly appears in the same will, while the scribe in the high court of admiralty in London took down the name in a deposition as 'Haryngton'. This problem no doubt arose from the local pronunciation of the name, where even to-day the most distinctive sound is the 'a' sound as in 'hat'.
  5. PRO, HCA 13/2, fo. 279.
  6. Pebles does not appear in any of the lists; this information is derived from CPR, 1494-1509, 16.



he did from Chichester may have been named after the Hampshire, rather than the Rutland, Exton.

Locative surnames form only a small percentage of the total name structure of the town. In 1589, the most complete list, they number some 69, or just under 11%, including all four types. Of these 27 are from the first category of positively identifiable surnames, or some 4% of the total number of people in the town. Of the locative surnames some 14 of the 69 were burgesses or some 20%, which would suggest a bias towards the richer people having locative surnames, perhaps as in the case of William Ravenston taking their name from a place in which they had land holdings. Conversely in the 1524 subsidy list the locative surname men gravitate towards the bottom of the wealth scale.

The lists of 1454, 1524, 1556 and 1589 do not indicate any marked difference between the areas from which the locative surnames were derived. The names were as widely distributed throughout the country in the earliest list as in the latest. Virtually all the English counties from Northumberland, Cumberland and Westmorland to Cornwall and Kent are represented by positively identifiable locative surnames in Southampton, while the more common locative surnames, in some cases, give a general idea of where people originated. The study of locative surnames shows that long-distance migration of which individual examples in the 16th century can be positively isolated, was a well-established phenomenon by the mid-15th century. It also produces further evidence of geographical links of Southampton with other places in England and elsewhere, albeit indirect in the cases of men who had made several moves over



The tables which follow show the county locations of the positively identifiable locative surnames, and list the individual names at each of the four dates. The locations of places which appear more than once in the country are included in the lists for the individual years but no attempt at selection has been made except in the cases of Estwell and Exton mentioned above.

Bracketed entries are surmises of my own from local or other place names.



Counties

	1454	1524	1556	1589
Bedfordshire				1
Berkshire	1	1	1	1
Cambridgeshire		1	1	
Cheshire		1	2	
Cornwall	1	1	1	1
Cumberland		2	1	1
Devon	3	2		1
Derby	1		1	1
Dorset		2	1	1
Durham				1
Gloucester	1		1	1
Hampshire	2	3	1	4
Hereford	1			
Hertford		1	1	
Huntingdon			1	
Kent	1		1	
Lancashire			1	2
Leicester	1		1	2
Lincoln	1	2		1
Middlesex		1		
Northumberland	2			1
Norfolk	1	1	1	1
Northampton		1		1
Nottingham				1
Oxford		1		
Rutland		1		1
Shropshire			1	1
Suffolk	1	1		
Somerset	1	1		1
Surrey		1		
Stafford		3		
Sussex	1	1	1	
Wiltshire	1	1		
Warwickshire	1		1	1
Westmorland				2
Worcestershire		1		
Yorkshire, North Riding	1			1
Yorkshire, West Riding	2	1	1	1

Miscellaneous

London	1			
Wight		1		
Guernsey	1			
Jersey		1		
Pembroke		1		
Wales	1	1	1	



Locative surnames: 1454

Ampney	Ampney	Glos.
Ash	Ash	Derbys., Dst., Hants., Herefords., Kent (2), Salop, Som. (2), Sy.
Ashley	Ashley	Berks, Cambs., Ches., Devon, Dst., Hants. (3), Kent, Northants, Staffs., Wilts. (3)
Bokefast	Buckfast	Devon
Bramton	Bramton	Northumberland
Brokhurst	Brockhurst	Warwicks. (? Brockenhurst, Hants.)
Burdon	Burdon	Durham (2), Yorks., W. Riding
Burgbrigg	Boroughbridge	Yorks., W. Riding
Cary	Cary	Som.
Chiryton	Chirton	Wilts.
	Cheriton	Devon (2), Hants., Kent, Som.
Croxton	Croxton	Cambs., Ches., Leics. (2), Lincs., Norfolk (2), Staffs.
Derby	Derby	Derbys., Lancs.
Estwell	Eastwell	Kent, Leics.
Falle	Fawley	Berks., Hants., Herefords. (2), Berks.
Flete	Fleet	Dst., Hants., Kent, Lincs., Mdx.
Guernsey	Guernsey	Channel Islands
Harwell	Harwell	Berks., Notts.
Herford	Hereford	Herefords.
Holbem	Holbeam	Devon
Hoton	Hoton	Leics.
	Houghton	Hants. <u>etc.</u>
Ingram	Ingram	Northumberland
Kyrkeby	Kirkby	Lancs. (2), Leics., Lincs. (6), Notts., Westmorland, Yorks, N. and W. Riding



Kyrton	Kirton	Lincs. (2), Notts., Suffolk
London	London	
Lyndsey	Lin.dsey	Lincs.
Morley		Derbys., Durham, Norfolk, Yorks. W. Riding
Northfolk	Norfolk	Norfolk
Pakyn-ton	Packington	Leics., Staffs., Warwicks.
Petworth	Petworth	Sx.
Pole	Poole	Devon, Dst., Ches., Glos.
Romsey	Romsey	Hants.
Rotham	Wrotham	Kent
Rowland	Rowland	Derbys., (Castle) Hants.
Sendale	Sandal Magna	Yorks. W. Riding
Stanwich	Stanwick	Northants., Yorks. N. Riding
Stodley	Studley	Oxon., Wilts., Warwicks., Yorks. W. Riding
Teverton	Tiverton	Ches., Devon
Tregony	Tregony	Cornwall
Wade	Wade	Staffs.
Wales	<u>sic</u>	
Wodelond	Woodland	Devon, Kent, Wilts.
Wyltshir	Wiltshire	Wilts.
Wyndesor	Windsor	Berks.
	Winsor	Devon, Hants.
Yafford	Yafforth	Yorks. N. Riding



Locative surnames: 1524

Abyngdon	Abingdon	Berks.
Audeley	Audley	Staffs.
Barry	Barry	Wales
Bentley	Bentley	Essex, Hants. (2), Salop, Suffolk, Staffs., Warwicks., Worcs. (2), Yorks. E. Riding, W. Riding (3),
Blanford	Blandford	Dst.
Bolton	Bolton	Cumb. (2), Lancs. (4), Northumber- land, Westmorland, Yorks. N. Riding (2), E. Riding, W. Riding (5)
Burwell	Burwell	Cambs., Lincs.
Carlyle	Carlisle	Cumberland
Colby	Colby	Norfolk
Comealond	Cumberland	Cumberland
Cornyshe	from Cornwall	
Cradoke	Craddock	Devon
Devenish	from Devon	
Domer	Dummer	Hants.
Dudley	Dudley	Worcs.
Gilford	Guildford	Sy.
Grimsby	Grimsby	Lincs.
Hardwick	Hardwick	Berks., Cambs., Durham, Glos. Herefs., Leics., Lincs., Norfolk(2), Northants, Notts., Oxon. (3), Rutland, Salop (3), Suffolk, Warwicks., Worcs., Worcs., Yorks. W. Riding
Heyward	Haywards Heath	Sx.
	Heywood	Lancs., Wilts.
Hollowey	Holloway	Mdx.
Holwey	Holway	Som.



Huttoft	Huttoft	Lincs.
Jersey	Jersey	Channel Islands
Kembridge	Kimbridge	Hants.
Latham	Latham	Yorks. W. Riding
Lodd	? Lode	Cambs.
Lychefeld	Lichfield	Staffs.
	Litchfield	Hants.
Malbury	Marlborough	Wilts.
Medley	Medley	Oxon.
van Medelburgh	Middelburgh	Holland
Norley	Norley	Ches.
Pembroke	Pembroke	Pembs.
Pytt	Pitt	Hants.
Rede	Reed	Herts.
Scarlye	Scarle	Lincs., Notts.
Singleton	Singleton	Sx.
	Synglton	Lancs.
Somerton	Somerton	Lincs., Norfolk, Oxon, Som., Suffolk
Stafford	Stafford	Staffs.
Standon	Standon	Berks., IoW, Wilts.
Standyshe	Standish	Glos., Lancs.
Stone	Stone	Berks., Hants., Kent (2), Som. (2), Staffs., Wilts.
Stoner	Stoner	Kent
	Stonor	Oxon.
Wakefield	Wakefield	Northants, Yorks. W. Riding
Walys	Wales	
Waterton	Waterton	Dst.



Weldon	Weldon	Northants
Westbroke	Westley	Suffolk
Wight	Isle of Wight	
Willoughby	Willoughby	Lincs. (4), Notts. (2), Warwicks.
Wykes	Wike	Yorks. W. Riding (Som. <u>etc.</u> )

Locative surnames: 1556

Alporte	Alport	Derbys.
Arryngton	Arryngton	Cambs.
Beckingham	Beckingham	Lincs., Notts.
Bolton		Cumb (2), Lincs. (4), Northumberland, Westmorland, Yorks. E. Riding, W. Riding (2), W. Riding (5)
Byston	Bisterne	Hants.
Canterbury	Canterbury	Kent
Clayton		Lincs. (4), Staffs., Yorks. W. Riding (3)
Comalonde		Cumb.
Cornesh	Cornish	of Cornwall
Cornyshe	Cornish	of Cornwall
Cowley		Berks., Devon (2), Oxon., Staffs., Derbys., Glos., Mdx.
Dutton	Dutton	Ches.
Elinge	Eling	Berks., Hants.
	? Ealing	Mdx.
Eston	Easton	Berks., Cumb., Hants. (2), Hunts., Lincs., Norfolk, Suffolk (2), Som. (2), Wilts. (4), Yorks. E. Riding, <u>etc.</u>
Godley	Godley	Ches.
Gryston	Griston	Norfolk



Harwell	Harwell	Berks., Notts.
Hethe	Hythe	Hants., Kent
Hinckeley	Hinckley	Leics.
Holte	Holt	Dst., Hants., Leics., Norfolk, Staffs., Wilts., Warwicks., Worcs.
Lewsse	Lewes	Sx.
(Mansbridge	Mansbridge	Hants. (by S.))
Milton	Milton	Beds., Berks., Cambs., Devon, Dst., Hants. (2), Northants, Oxon., Som. <u>etc.</u>
Mortimer	Mortimer	Berks. (also Hants.)
Norton	Norton	all over
(Nutley	Nutley	Hants.)
Perratte	Perrott	Dst., Som.
Pudsey	Pudsey	Yorks. W. Riding
Ridge	Ridge	Herts.
Ruckeley	Ruckley	Salop.
Shuxborowe	Shuckburgh	Warwicks.
Singleton	Singleton	Lancs., Sx.
Stanley	Stanley	Derbys., Durham (2), Glos. (2), Staffs, Wilts., Yorks. W. Riding
Staveley	Staveley	Derbys., Lancs., Westmorland, Yorks. W. Riding
Stowlle	Stowell	Glos.
Studley	Studley	Oxon., Wilts., Warwicks., Yorks. W. Riding
Suffield	Suffield	Norfolk, Yorks. N. Riding
(Turgis	Stratfield Turgis	Hants.)
Waterton	Waterston	Dst.
Wells	Wells	Norfolk, Som.
Welshman	of Wales	
Westley	Westley	Cambs., Suffolk
Wrytyngton	Wrightington	Lancs.



Locative surnames: 1589

Alden	Aldon	Salop.
(Atherly	Atherley	Hants., nr. S.)
Bartley	Bartley	Hants., Worcs.
Barton	Barton	Beds., Yorks. N. Riding
Barwick	Barwick	Norfolk, Som., (Yorks. W. Riding)
Bedford	Bedford	Beds., Lancs.
Biston	Bisterne	Hants.
Bowlton	Bolton	Cumb. (2), Lancs. (4), Northumber- land, Westmorland, Yorks. E. Riding, N. Riding (2), W. Riding (5)
Broccke	Brock	Lancs.
Carlyell	Carlisle	Cumb.
Chalke	Chalk	Cumb., Kent, Wilts.
Chard	Chard	Som.
Clifton	Clifton	Beds., Berks., Ches., Derbys., Dst., Glos., Lancs., Noths., <u>etc.</u>
Cornford	Cornforth	Dst.
Cornishe	Cornish	of Cornwall
Cowicke	Cowicke	Derbys., Yorks. W. Riding
Crosby	Crosby	Cumb. (3), Lancs., Westmorland (3), Lines., Yorks. N. Riding
Ecton	Ecton	Northants
Errington	Errington	Northumberland
Exton	Exton	Hants., Rutland
Ford	Ford	Dst., Herefs., Northumberland, Salop., Som. (2), Sx.
Griston	Griston	Norfolk
Hadfield	Hadfield	Derbys.
Heaton	Heaton	Lancs. (3), Northumberland (3), Yorks. W. Riding (4)



Hinckly	Hinckley	Leics.
Hopton	Hopton	Derbys., Herefs., Salop. (6), Suffolk, Staffs., Yorks. W. Riding
Huntley	Huntley	Glos.
Huttoft	Huttoft	Lincs.
Kellye	Kelly	Devon
Lamborne	Lambourne	Berks., Essex
Langly	Langley	Bucks., Berks., Derbys. (3), Durham, Essex, Hants., Herts., Kent, <u>etc.</u>
Leceter	Leicester	Leics.
Lillington	Lillington	Dst., Warwicks.
Manfield	Manfield	Yorks. N. Riding
Mortymer	Mortimer	Berks. (? also Hants.)
Mudford	Mudford	Som. (? also Hants.)
Pilling	Pilling	Lancs.
Pitt	Pitt	Hants.
Poole	Poole	Ches., Devon, Dst., Glos.
Pudsey	Pudsey	Yorks. W. Riding
Ramsden	Ramsden	Essex, Oxon.
Reading	Reading	Berks.
Reston	Reston	Westmorland
Rocheford	Rochford	Essex, Worcs.
Seale	Seal (e)	Derbys., Kent, Sy.
Sedgewick	Sedgwick	Westmorland
Sewell	Sewell	Beds., (Oxon.)
Sherwood	Sherwood	Notts.
Sidberye	Sidbury	Salop, Worcs.
Singleton	Singleton	Lancs., Sx.
Staveley	Staveley	Derbys., Lancs., Westmorland



Studley	Studley	Oxon, Warwicks, Wilts., Yorks. W. Riding
Suffield	Suffield	Norfolk, Yorks. N. Riding
(Turgis	Stratfield Turgis	Hants.) .
Wallyngton	Wallington	Berks., Herts., Northumberland, Norfolk
Wallop	Wallop	Hants.
Warwicke	Warwick	Warwicks.
Waterton	Waterston	Dst.
Wells	Wells	Norfolk, Som.
Wharton	Wharton	Ches., Herefs., Lincs., Westmorland







ST. JOSEPH'S  
UNIVERSITY  
LIBRARY



# REFERENCES

1. Parliamentary Papers. Printed by Session and group

2. Public House Bill. Printed by Session and group

3. Parliamentary Papers

4. 101. Antonia, Virginia

5. 179. Antonia, Virginia (1799). Antonia, Virginia

6. 101. Antonia, Virginia

7. 153. Antonia, Virginia

8. Antonia, Virginia

9. 101. Antonia, Virginia

10. Antonia, Virginia

11. Antonia, Virginia

12. Antonia, Virginia

13. Antonia, Virginia

14. Antonia, Virginia

15. Antonia, Virginia

16. Antonia, Virginia

17. Antonia, Virginia

18. Antonia, Virginia

19. Antonia, Virginia

20. Antonia, Virginia

21. Antonia, Virginia

22. Antonia, Virginia

23. Antonia, Virginia

24. Antonia, Virginia

25. Antonia, Virginia

26. Antonia, Virginia

## BIBLIOGRAPHY

1. Antonia, Virginia

2. Antonia, Virginia

3. Antonia, Virginia

4. Antonia, Virginia

5. Antonia, Virginia

6. Antonia, Virginia

7. Antonia, Virginia

8. Antonia, Virginia

9. Antonia, Virginia

10. Antonia, Virginia

11. Antonia, Virginia



BIBLIOGRAPHYI Manuscript Sources: listed by location and group1. Public Record Office, Chancery Lane, LondonExchequer Records

- E 101      Accounts, Various
- E 179      Subsidy Rolls (Lay Series III); Inquisitions as to aliens
- E 301      Chantry Certificates
- E 359      Poll Tax Returns

Home Office

- HO 107      Population Returns: Census

Legal Records: Chancery, Equity Side

- C 1      Early Chancery Proceedings, series 1
- C 2      Early Chancery Proceedings, series 2

Legal Records: High Court of Admiralty

- HCA 13      Books of Examinations and Depositions

Principal Probate Registry, Prerogative Court of Canterbury

- PROB. 2      Probate inventories before 1661
- PROB. 6      Administration Act Books
- PROB. 11      Registered Copy Wills
- PROB. 12      Register Books: indexes to wills

2. British Library, Great Russell Street, London

- MS Harley 595      Communicants Return 1603
- MS Egerton 868      'A Biographical List of the Mayors etc. of  
Southampton, 1498 to 1671, a very curious record.'

3. House of Lords Record Office, Westminster

House of Lords Papers, Essex, Hants., Herts., and Hunts.:

Protestation Oath, 1641-2, for Southampton



4. Lambeth Palace Library, London

291 Chichele, 1416, will Thomas ApHarry

173 Stafford, 1449, will Walter Fetplace

325 Chichele, 1418, will Henry Ranfeld

5. Southampton Record Office, Civic Centre, SouthamptonParish Records

PR 7/1/1 Register of St Michael's, from 1552

Population Listings and Enumerations (arranged chronologically, by series)

SC 13/1 Defence Terrier, 1454

SC 14/2/1-4a Tax Assessments c. 1500

SC 14/2/4b 1523 'Anticipation' Assessment

SC 15/17a Waterworks Assessment, 1547

SC 6/1/1- Stall and Art Lists, from 1549

SC 10/1/1- Poor Books, from 1552

SC 13/2/2-10 Muster Books, 1556-89

SC 14/2/5 Subsidy Roll, 1563

SC 14/2/10-12 Property Tax, 1568

SC 5/17/1- Scavage Books, from 1575

SC 14/2/6, 13a Subsidy Assessments, 1578, 1593

SC 14/2/7 Tenth and Fifteenth Tax, 1591

SC 3/1/1 Count of Heads (found in Burgess Roll), 1596

SC 14/2/62-82a Births, Marriages and Burials Tax, 1695-7

Trade Records

SC 5/4 Port Petty Customs, from 1427; SC 5/4/76 includes the  
muster book for 1585

SC 5/4/40 Butlerage Books, 1531-6

SC 5/5 Brokage Books, 1430-1566

SC 5/6 Cloth Hall Books, 1552-84



SC 5/7 Linen Hall Books, 1553-1601

SC 5/8 Weigh House Books, 1496-1601

Borough Records and Deposited Collections

SC 2/7/3 Incorporation Charter of Bakers' Guild, 1517

SC 3/1/1 Burgess Admissions, from 1496

SC 5/1/1- Stewards' Books, from 1428<sup>1</sup>

SC 5/3/1- Book of Fines, Mayors' Account Books, from 1488

SC 6/1/1- Court Leet Records, from 1549

SC 9 Sessions Records: Apprenticeship Registers, from 1609;

Books of Examinations and Depositions, from 1570; the

Assize of Bread Book, 1477-1517

T/C Misc Box 1 Town Clerk, Miscellaneous Records

SC 4/1/1 Terrier of Town Lands, 1495

SC 4/2 Town Deeds

Town Government Books

SC 2/1/2,4,5 Books of Remembrance, 1303-1620

SC 2/6/4 The Black Book, 1388-1620

SC 2/6/5,6 Knaplock's Book of Instruments, 1576-86; Mayors'

Book of Instruments, from 1597

SC 2/1/6- Minute Books, Assembly Books, from 1603

Deposited Collections

D/LY Baigent Deeds and wills

Miscellaneous Records 15th and 16th Centuries

SC 15 Miscellaneous Lists and Documents 15th and 16th Centuries

6. Hampshire County Record Office, Southgate Street, Winchester

Diocesan and Archdeaconry Records

Win. A Wills proved in the archdeaconry court, 16th century  
onwards

---

1. SRO, SC 5/1/7, the steward's book for 1449-50, has been partly transcribed as 'The Accounts of Southampton Town 1449-50' by Sheila D. Thomson and is available at the SRO.



- Win. B            Wills proved in the consistory court, 16th century  
                  onwards
- Win. unclassified    Unclassified Winchester wills
- Admins.            Administrations and inventories exhibited in the  
                  Winchester diocese, 16th century onwards
- WBD                Consistory court deposition books, 16th century onwards
- Private Collections    Wriothesley Records, 16M/48, Isle of Wight lands;  
                          Wallop Records D/6/A, no. 61

7. Isle of Wight County Record Office, Newport

- NC                Transcripts of records deposited in the Medina Borough  
                  Council Archives, Quay Street, Newport
- IW                Isle of Wight Records, including subsidy roll for 1563
- NPT/M/36        Terrier of lands at Newport, 1563
- Car D/            Records filed under Carisbrooke

II Publications of Southampton Record Society and Records Series:

(Arranged alphabetically by title)

A Calendar of Southampton Apprenticeship Registers, 1609-1740,  
compiled A.J. Willis, ed. A.L. Merson (Southampton Records Series, xii,  
1968)

Italian Merchants and Shipping in Southampton, 1270-1600, A.A. Ruddock  
(Southampton Records Series, i, 1951)

Letters of the Fifteenth and Sixteenth Centuries, ed. R.C. Anderson  
(Southampton Record Society, xxii, 1921)

Southampton Court Leet Records, AD 1550-1624, ed. F.J.C. and D.M.  
Hearnshaw (Southampton Record Society, i, ii, iv, vi, 1905, 1906,  
1907, 1908)

Speed's History of Southampton, ed. E.R. Aubrey (Southampton Record  
Society, viii, 1909)



- The Assembly Books of Southampton, AD 1602-1616, ed. J.W. Horrocks  
(Southampton Record Society, xix, xxi, xxiv, xxv, 1917, 1920, 1924, 1925)
- The Assize of Bread Book, 1477-1517, ed. R.C. Anderson (Southampton  
Record Society, xxiii, 1923)
- The 'Black Book' of Southampton, AD 1388-1620, ed. A.B. Wallis Chapman  
(Southampton Record Society, xiii, xiv, xvii, 1912, 1915)
- The Book of Examinations, 1601-2, ed. R.C. Anderson (Southampton  
Record Society, xxvi, 1926)
- The Book of Remembrance of Southampton, 1303-1620, ed. H.W. Gidden  
(Southampton Record Society, xxvii, xxviii, xxx, 1927, 1928, 1930)
- The Books of Examinations and Depositions, AD 1570-1594, ed. E.R. Aubrey  
and G.H. Hamilton (Southampton Record Society, xvi, 1914)
- The Brokage Book of Southampton, 1439-1440, ed. Barbara D.M. Bunyard  
(Southampton Record Society, xl, 1941)
- The Brokage Book of Southampton, 1442-1444, ed. Olive Coleman  
(Southampton Records Series, iv, vi, 1960, 1961)
- The Charters of the Borough of Southampton, ed. H.W. Gidden (Southampton  
Record Society, vii, ix, 1909, 1910)
- The Local Port Book of Southampton, 1435-36, ed. Brian Foster  
(Southampton Records Series, vii, 1963)
- The Local Port Book of Southampton, 1439-40, ed. Henry S. Cobb  
(Southampton Records Series, v, 1961)
- The 'Port Books' of Southampton, AD 1427-1430, ed. P. Studer  
(Southampton Record Society, xv, 1913)
- The Port Books or Local Customs Accounts of Southampton for the Reign  
of Edward IV, 1469-1471, ed. D.B. Quinn (Southampton Record Society,  
xxxvii, xxxviii, 1937, 1938)
- The Southampton Terrier of 1454, ed. L.A. Burgess (Southampton Records  
Series, xv, 1976)<sup>1</sup>

---

1. Published after this thesis was in typescript.



The Stewards' Books of Southampton, 1428-1439, ed. H.W. Gidden

(Southampton Record Society, xxxv, xxxix, 1935, 1939)

The Third Book of Remembrance of Southampton, 1514-1602, ed. A.L. Merson

(Southampton Records Series, ii, iii, viii, 1952, 1955, 1965)

### III Printed Sources: arranged alphabetically by title

A Brief Summe of Geographie, R. Barlow, ed. E.G.R. Taylor (Hakluyt Society, 2nd series, lxix, 1932)

Actes du Consistoire de l'église Française de Threadneedle Street,

London, 1572-7, ed. Anne M. Oakley (Publ. Hug. Soc. xlviii, 1969)

Administrations in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, 1559-71, ed.

R.M. Glencross (Exeter, 1912), i

A Perfect Booke, ed. W. Money (Newbury, 1901)

'A Petition of Winchester to King Henry VI', ed. Dr. Ducarel,

Archaeologia, i (1770)

A Royalist's Notebook, ed. F. Bamford (London, 1936)

Calendar of Close Rolls

Calendar of Fine Rolls

Calendar of Patent Rolls

Calendar of State Papers Domestic

Calendar of State Papers Venetian

Calendar of the Bristol Apprenticeship Book, 1532-65, ed. D. Hollis

(Bristol Record Society, xiv, 1948), i (1532-42)

Chronicle of London, W. Gregory, in The Historical Collections of a

Citizen of London, ed. J. Gairdner (Camden Society, new series, xvii, 1876)

English Privateering Voyages to the West Indies, 1588-95, ed. K.R.

Andrews (Hakluyt Society, 2nd series, cxi, 1959)

Hampshire Marriage Licences, 1607-1640, ed. A.J. Willis (London, 1957)



- Historical Manuscripts Commission, XI Report (London, 1887)
- Letters and Papers Foreign and Domestic for the reign of Henry VIII
- Miscellanea Genealogica et Heraldica (new series, London, 1880)
- PCC Administrations, 1581-96, ed. C.H. Ridge, iii (Index Library, lxxvi, 1954)
- PCC Administrations, 1596-1608, ed. M. Fitch, iv (Index Library, lxxxi, 1964)
- PCC Administrations, 1609-19, ed. M. Fitch, v (Index Library, lxxxiii, 1967)
- PCC Wills, 1383-1558, ed. J.C.C. Smith, i, ii (Index Library, x, xi, 1893, 1895)
- PCC Wills, 1558-83, ed. S.A. Smith and L.L. Duncan, iii (Index Library, xviii, 1898)
- PCC Wills, 1584-1604, ed. S.A. Smith and E.A. Fry, iv (Index Library, xxv, 1901)
- PCC Wills, 1605-19, ed. E. Stokes, v (Index Library, xliii, 1912)
- Register of the Wallon or Strangers' Church in Canterbury, ed. R. Hovenden (Publ. Hug. Soc., v, 1895)
- Registre de l'Église Wallonne de Southampton, ed. H.M. Godfray (Publ. Hug. Soc. iv, 1890)
- Select Cases Before the King's Council in the Star Chamber, commonly called The Court of Star Chamber AD 1477-1509, ed. I.S. Leadam (Selden Society, xvi, 1903)
- Statutes of the Realm
- The Itinerary of John Leland in or about the years 1535-43, ed. L. Toulmin Smith, i (London, 1907)
- The Oglander Memoirs, ed. W.H. Long (London, 1888)



- The Principal Navigations, Traffiques and Discoveries of the English Nation, by Richard Hakluyt, xi (Hakluyt Society, extra series, 1904)
- The Register of Henry Chichele, ed. E.F. Jacob, ii (Canterbury and York Society, 1937)
- The Register of the French Church, Threadneedle Street, London, ed. W.J.C. Moens, i (Publ. Hug. Soc., ix, 1896)
- The Stonor Letters and Papers, 1290-1483, ed. C.L. Kingsford (Camden Society, 3rd series, xxix, xxx, 1919)
- The Troublesome Voyage of Captain Edward Fenton, 1582-1583, ed. E.G.R. Taylor (Hakluyt Society, 2nd series, cxiii, 1959)
- The Voyages and Colonising Enterprises of Sir Humphrey Gilbert, ed. D.B. Quinn (Hakluyt Society, 2nd series, lxxxiii, lxxxiv, 1940)
- The Walloons and their Church at Norwich: Their History and Registers, 1565-1832, ed. W.J.C. Moens (Publ. Hug. Soc., i, 1887-8)
- Three Fifteenth-Century Chronicles, ed. J. Gairdner (Camden Society, new series, xxviii, 1880)
- Transcripts from the Municipal Archives in Winchester, ed. C. Bailey (Winchester, 1856)
- Visitations of Hampshire 1530, 1575 and 1622-34, ed. W.H. Rylands (Harleian Society, lxiv, 1913)
- Visitation of London, 1568, ed. J.J. Howard and G.T. Armytage (Harleian Society, i, 1869)
- Wiltshire Visitation Pedigrees, 1623, ed. G.D. Squibb (Harleian Society, cv, cvi, 1954)
- Winchester Records, ed. J.S. Furley (Oxford, 1923)
- IV Secondary Sources
- K.R. Andrews, 'Sir Robert Cecil and Mediterranean Plunder', EHR, lxxxviii (1972)
- T. Atkinson, Elizabethan Winchester (London, 1963)



- G.R. Balleine, A Biographical Dictionary of Jersey (London, 1948)
- G.R. Balleine, A History of the Island of Jersey (London, 1950)
- J.M.W. Bean, 'Plague, Population and Economic Decline in England in the Later Middle Ages', EcHR, 2nd series, xv (1962-3)
- A. Beardwood, 'Mercantile Antecedents of English Naturalization Laws', Medievalia et Humanistica, xvi (1964)
- B. Bennassar, Valladolid au siècle d'or: une ville de Castille et sa Campagne au XVIe siècle (Paris, 1967)
- J.B. Black, The Reign of Elizabeth, 1558 to 1603 (Oxford, 1969)
- A.R. Bridbury, Economic Growth: England in the Later Middle Ages (London, 1962)
- E.J. Buckatzch, 'The Constancy of Local Population and Migration in England before 1800', Population Studies, v (1951)
- J. Bullar, Historical Particulars relating to Southampton (London, Southampton, 1820)
- A.F. Butcher, 'Origins of Romney Freeman, 1433 to 1523', EcHR, 2nd series, xxvii (1974)
- B. Carpenter Turner, 'Southampton as a Naval Centre, 1414-58', in Collected Essays on Southampton, ed. J.B. Morgan and P.S. Peberdy (Southampton, 1958)
- W.J. Carpenter Turner, 'The Building of the "Holy Ghost of the Tower" 1414-16 and her subsequent history', Mariner's Mirror, xl (1954)
- W.J. Carpenter Turner, 'The Building of the "Gracedieu", "Valentine" and "Falconer" at Southampton, 1416-20', Mariner's Mirror, xl (1954)
- E. Carus Wilson, EcHR, i-ii (1948-50), 210 review of S. Thrupp, The Merchant Class of Medieval London (Chicago, 1948)
- E. Carus Wilson and O. Coleman, England's Export Trade, 1275-1547 (Oxford, 1963)
- J.D. Chambers, Population, Economy and Society in Pre-Industrial England, ed. W.A. Armstrong (London, Oxford, 1972)



- S.B. Chrimes 'The Fifteenth Century', History, xlvi (1963).
- C.M. Cipolla, ed. The Middle Ages (London, 1972)
- P. Clark, 'The Migrant in Kentish Towns' in Crisis and Order in English Towns, 1500-1700, ed. P. Clark and P. Slack (London, 1972)
- P. Clark, P.A. Slack, eds. Crisis and Order in English Towns, 1500-1700 (London, 1972)
- D.C. Coleman, 'An Innovation and its Diffusion: the "New Draperies"', EcHR, 2nd series, xxii (1969)
- O. Coleman, 'Trade and Prosperity in the Fifteenth Century: Some Aspects of the Trade of Southampton', EcHR, 2nd series, xvi (1963-4)
- R.M. Cormack, 'The Logic of Capture-Recapture Estimates', Biometrics (June, 1972)
- J. Cornwall, 'English Country Towns in the Fifteen-Twenties', EcHR, 2nd series, xv (1962-3)
- C. Creighton, A History of Epidemics in Britain, 664-1666 (Cambridge, 1891)
- C.G. Cruikshank, 'Parliamentary Representation of Tournai', EHR, lxxxiii (1968)
- F. Daelemans, 'Leiden 1581, Een Socio-Demografisch Onderzoek', Afdeling Agrarische Geschiedenis Bijdragen, xix (1975)
- H.C. Darby, ed. Historical Geography of England before AD 1800 (Cambridge, 1961)
- J.S. Davies, History of Southampton (London, Southampton, 1883)
- J.W. De Grave, 'Notes on the Register of the Walloon Church of Southampton and on the Churches of the Channel Islands', Proc. Hug. Soc., v (1894-6)
- R. de Roover, The Rise and Fall of the Medici Bank (Cambridge, Mass. 1963)



Dictionary of National Biography

M. Drake, ed., Historical Demography: Problems and Projects

(Open University Press, 1974)

A.D. Dyer, The City of Worcester in the Sixteenth Century (Leicester 1973)

A. Everitt, ed., Perspectives in English Urban History (London, 1973)

D.E.C. Eversley, 'Exploitation of Anglican Parish Registers by Aggregative Analysis' in An Introduction to English Historical Demography, ed. E.A. Wrigley (London, 1966)

F.J. Fisher, 'Influenza and Inflation in Tudor England', EcHR, 2nd series, xviii (1965)

F.J. Fisher, 'The Development of the London Food Market, 1540-1640', EcHR, v (1934-5)

F.J. Fisher, 'The Development of London as a centre of Conspicuous Consumption in the Sixteenth and Seventeenth Centuries', TRHS, xxx (1947)

R. Gascon, Grand commerce et vie urbaine au XVIe siècle (Paris, 1971)

R. Gascon, 'Immigration et Croissance au XVIe siècle: l'exemple de Lyon, 1529-1563', Annales ESC, xxv (1970)

B. Gerembek, 'La Réforme de l'assistance Publique au XVIe Siècle et les Controverses Idéologiques' (Istituto Internazionale di Storia Economica "Francesco Datini", Prato, 1974)

L. Génicot, Histoire de la Wallonie (Toulouse, 1973)

M.S. Giuseppe, 'Alien Merchants in England in the Fifteenth Century', TRHS, new series, ix (1895)

D.V. Glass, R. Revell, eds., Population and Social Change (London, 1972)

D.V. Glass, D.E.C. Eversley, eds., Population in History (London, 1965)



- A.S. Green, Town Life in the Fifteenth Century (London, 1894)
- J.P. Gutton, 'Charité et Assistance en Europe, XVIe-XVIIIe Siècles' (Istituto Internazionale di Storia Economica "Francesco Datini", Prato, 1974)
- T. Hagerstrand, Innovation and Diffusion as a Spatial Process (Lund, 1953), translated A.R. Pred (Lund, 1967)
- J.R. Hale, Renaissance Europe, 1480-1520 (London, 1971)
- J. Heers, Gênes au XVe siècle (Paris, 1961)
- J. Heers, 'Les Génois en Angleterre: la crise de 1458-66' in Studi in Onore di Armando Saporì, ed. C.M. Cipolla (Milan, 1957)
- J.W.F. Hill, Medieval Lincoln (Cambridge, 1965)
- S.F. Hockey, Quarr Abbey and its Lands, 1132-1631 (Leicester, 1970)
- S.F. Hockey, 'The Terrier Book of Newport (IOW), 1563', Proc. Hants. Field Club, xix (1955-7)
- A.E.J. Hollaender, W. Kellaway, eds., Studies in London History (London, 1969)
- T.H. Hollingsworth, 'Migration' in Historical Demography: Problems and Projects, ed. M. Drake (Open University Press, 1974)
- W.G. Hoskins, 'An Elizabethan Provincial Town: Leicester' in Studies in Social History, ed. J.H. Plumb (London, 1955)
- W.G. Hoskins, 'English Provincial Towns in the Early Sixteenth Century', TRHS, 5th series, vi (1956)
- W.G. Hoskins, 'Harvest Fluctuations and English Economic History, 1480-1619', Agricultural History Review, xii (1964)
- W.G. Hoskins, Provincial England (London, 1963)
- J. Inray, 'A Study of the Membership of the Medieval Mercers Company' in Studies in London History, eds. A.E.J. Hollaender, W. Kellaway (London, 1969)



- A. Jackson, Migration (Cambridge, 1969)
- E.F. Jacob, The Fifteenth Century (Oxford, 1961)
- M.K. James, Studies in the Medieval Wine Trade, ed. E.M. Veale (Oxford, 1971)
- M.K. James, 'The Gascon wine trade of Southampton during the reigns of Henry VI and Edward IV' (Unpublished Oxford B. Litt., 1948)
- G.M. Jolly, 'Explicit estimates from capture-recapture data with both death and immigration - stochastic model', Biometrika, lli (1965)
- B.C. Jones, 'Westmorland pack-horse men in Southampton', Transactions of the Cumberland and Westmorland Antiquarian and Archaeological Society, new series, lviii (1959)
- W.K. Jordan, Philanthropy in England, 1480-1660 (London, 1959)
- T.F. Kirby, Winchester Scholars (London, 1888)
- J.T. Krause, 'The Medieval Household: Large or Small?' ECHR, 2nd series, ix (1956-7)
- R.G. Lang, 'Social Origins and Social Aspirations of Jacobean London Merchants', ECHR, 2nd series, xxvii (1974)
- P. Laslett, 'England: the household over three centuries', in Household and Family in Past Time, ed. P. Laslett (Cambridge, 1972)
- P. Laslett, The World We Have Lost (2nd edition, London, 1971)
- J. Le Goff, 'The Town as an Agent of Civilisation', in The Middle Ages, ed. C.M. Cipolla (London, 1972)
- J.H. Le Patourel, The Medieval Administration of the Channel Islands, 1199-1399 (Oxford, 1937)
- C. Le Quesne, Constitutional History of Jersey (London, 1856)
- E. Lipson, The Economic History of England (12th edition, London, 1959)
- R. McKinley, Norfolk Surnames (Dept. of English Local History, Occasional Papers, 2nd series, no. 2, Leicester, 1969)



- M. McKisack, The Parliamentary Representation of English Boroughs during the Middle Ages (Oxford, 1932)
- M.E. Mallett, 'Anglo-Florentine Commercial Relations, 1465-1491', ECHR, 2nd series, xv (1962-3)
- M.E. Mallett, The Florentine Galleys in the Fifteenth Century (Oxford, 1967)
- G.W. Minns, 'The Slavonian Tomb at North Stoneham', Proc. Hants. Field Club, ii (1894)
- W.J.C. Moens, 'The Walloon Settlement and the French Church at Southampton', Proc. Hug. Soc., iii (1888-9)
- M. Mollat, Le Commerce Maritime Normand à la fin du Moyen Age (Paris, 1952)
- F.J. Monkhouse, ed., A Survey of Southampton and its Region (Southampton, 1964)
- J.B. Morgan, P.S. Peberdy, eds., Collected Essays on Southampton (Southampton, 1958)
- C. Muller, 'La Réforme à Valenciennes pendant la Révolution des Pays-Bas (1565-73)' (Unpublished Liège thesis, 1973-4)
- Names of members returned to serve in Parliament, 1213-1880 (Printed by order of the House of Commons, 1878)
- D.M. Palliser, 'York under the Tudors: the trading life of the Northern Capital', in Perspectives in English Urban History, ed. A. Everitt (London, 1973)
- J.H.C. Patten, Rural-urban Migration in Pre-industrial England (Oxford University School of Geography, Research Papers, vi, 1973)
- Colin Platt, Medieval Southampton. The port and trading community, AD 1000-1600 (London, 1973)
- Colin Platt, The English Medieval Town (London, 1976)



- J.H. Plumb, ed., Studies in Social History, a Tribute to G.H. Trevelyan (London, 1955)
- M.M. Postan, 'Some Economic Evidence of Declining Population in the Later Middle Ages', EcHR, 2nd series, ii (1950)
- M.M. Postan, 'The Fifteenth Century', EcHR, ix (1939)
- J.F. Pound, 'An Elizabethan Census of the Poor', UBHJ, viii (1961-2)
- E. Power, M.M. Postan, eds. Studies in English Trade in the Fifteenth Century (London, 1933)
- E. Power, The Wool Trade in English Medieval History (Oxford, 1941)
- J.A. Raftis, Tenure and Mobility (Toronto, 1964)
- V. Rau, 'A family of Italian merchants in Portugal in the XVth century: the Lomellini', in Studi in Onore di Armando Savori, ed. C.M. Cipolla (Milan, 1957) i
- E.G. Ravenstein, 'The Laws of Migration', Journal of The Statistical Society of London, lii (1889)
- E.E. Rich, 'Population of Elizabethan England', EcHR, 2nd series, ii (1949-50)
- C.F. Richmond, 'The Keeping of the Seas during the Hundred Years War, 1422-1444', History, xlix (1964)
- M. Rowe, G. Trease, 'Thomas Baskerville, Elizabethan Apothecary of Exeter', Trans. of the British Society for the History of Pharmacy, i (1970)
- A.A. Ruddock, 'Alien Hosting in Southampton in the Fifteenth Century', EcHR, xvi (1946)
- A.A. Ruddock, 'Alien Merchants in Southampton in the Later Middle Ages', EcHR, lxi (1946)
- A.A. Ruddock, 'Antonio Guidotti', Proc. Hants. Field Club, xv (1941-3)



- A.A. Ruddock, 'John Payne's Persecution of Foreigners in the Town Court of Southampton', Proc. Hants. Field Club, xvi (1947)
- A.A. Ruddock, 'London Capitalists and the Decline of Southampton in the Early Tudor Period', ECHR, 2nd series, i-ii (1948-50)
- A.A. Ruddock, 'The Merchants of Venice and their Shipping in Southampton in the Fifteenth and Sixteenth Centuries', Proc. Hants. Field Club, xv (1941-3)
- A.A. Ruddock, 'The method of handling the cargoes of medieval merchant galleys', BIHR, xix (1942-3)
- C.F. Russell, History of King Edward VI School, Southampton (Southampton, 1940)
- J.C. Russell, British Medieval Population (Albuquerque, 1948)
- G. Schanz, Englische Handelspolitik gegen Ende des Mittelalters (Leipzig, 1881)
- R.S. Schofield, 'Historical Demography: some possibilities and some limitations', BIHR, 5th series, xxi (1971)
- R.S. Schofield, 'The Geographical Distribution of Wealth in England, 1334-1649', ECHR, 2nd series, xviii (1965)
- I. Scouloudi, 'Alien Immigration into Alien Communities in London, 1580-1640', Proc. Hug. Soc., xvi (1937-41)
- G.A. Seber, Estimation of Animal Abundance (London, 1973)
- J.W.D. Shrewsbury, A History of Bubonic Plague in the British Isles (Cambridge, 1970)
- P. Slack, 'Vagrants and Vagrancy in England, 1598-1664', ECHR, 2nd series, xxvii (1974)
- P.A. Slack, 'Poverty and Politics in Salisbury, 1597-1666' in Crisis and Order in English Towns, 1500-1700, ed. P. Clark, P. Slack (London, 1972)
- Peter Spufford, 'Population Mobility in Pre-Industrial England', Genealogists' Magazine, xvii (1973-4) nos. 8-10.
- I. Sutherland, 'Mortality in London, 1563-1665', in Population and Social Change, ed. D.V. Glass, R. Revelle (London, 1972)
- J.L. Thomas (née Wiggs), 'The Seaborne Trade of Southampton in the Second Half of the 16th Century' (Unpublished Southampton MA Thesis, 1955)



- S.L. Thrupp, 'Aliens in and around London in the Fifteenth Century' in Studies in London History, ed. A.E.J. Hollaender, W. Kellaway (London, 1969)
- S.L. Thrupp, 'A Survey of the Alien Population of England in 1440', Speculum, xxxii (1957)
- S.L. Thrupp, The Merchant Class of Medieval London (Chicago, 1948)
- S.L. Thrupp, 'The Problem of Replacement-Rates in Late Medieval English Population', ECHR, 2nd series, xviii (1965)
- A. Vauchez, 'Assistance et Charité en l'Occident, XIIIe-XVe Siècles' (Istituto Internazionale di Storia Economica "Francesco Datini", Prato, 1974)
- Victoria County History of Hampshire, ed. J.H. Round (London, 1900-12)  
5 vols.
- Victoria County History of Leicestershire (vol. iv)
- Victoria County History of Wiltshire (vol. vi)
- Victoria County History of Yorkshire: City of York
- J.C. Wedgwood, History of Parliament: Biographies of the Members of the Commons House, 1439-1509 (London, 1936)
- J.C. Wedgwood, History of Parliament: Register of the Ministers and other Members of Both Houses, 1439-1509 (London, 1938)
- J.A. Whitlock, 'Domus Dei or the Hospital of St Julian, Southampton', Proc. Hug. Soc., iii (1888-9)
- D.T. Williams, 'Medieval Foreign Trade' in The Historical Geography of England before AD 1800, ed. H.C. Darby (Cambridge, 1961)
- L. Williams, 'Alien Immigrants in relation to industry and society in Tudor England', Proc. Hug. Soc., xix (1952-8)
- P. Wolff, 'Trois études de démographie médiévale en France méridionale', in Studi in Onore di Armando Saporì, ed. C.M. Cipolla (Milan, 1957)



E.A. Wrigley, ed., An Introduction to English Historical Demography  
(London, 1966)

E.A. Wrigley, 'Family Reconstitution' in An Introduction to English  
Historical Demography, ed. E.A. Wrigley (London, 1966)

E.A. Wrigley, 'Parish Registers and Population History', Amateur  
Historian, vi. (1964-5)

2



Abbreviations

A	Anticipation roll (1523, for 1524 subsidy)
abp.	archbishop
admin.	administration
als.	alias
App.	Appendix
arr.	arrived
AS	All Saints Parish
b.	born
B.	Burgess of Southampton, date of admission if known
BL	British Library (formerly British Museum)
c.	circa
C	Cottage (1454)
CI	Channel Islands
co.	county
CT	Capital Tenement (1454)
d.	died
dep.	departed from
dioc.	diocese
dtr.	daughter
dw.	dwelling at
E.	Emigrant from Southampton
fl.	flourished
Gdn.	Garden (1454)
HLRO	House of Lords Record Office, Westminster
HR	Holy Rood Parish
HRO	Hampshire County Record Office, Winchester
I	Immigrant to Southampton
IoW	Isle of Wight
IWRO	Isle of Wight County Record Office, Newport, IoW
m.	married
M.	Mayor, years stated
Mas.	Master of apprentices (1585)
MP	Member of Parliament
O.	Offices held, town or other office as stated: dates of period within which office was held
par.	parish
PRO	Public Record Office, Chancery Lane, London
Pwd	Portswood, extra-mural suburb
ret.	returned
s.	son
S.	Southampton
SJ	St John's Parish
SL	St Lawrence's Parish
SM	St Michael's Parish
SMJ	St Michael with St John's ward
SMY	St Mary's Parish
SRO	Southampton Civic Record Office, Civic Centre, Southampton
ST	Small Tenement (1454)
T	Tenement
Tr.	commodities in which the individual was trading (1454, 1524, 1585)
Vlt.	Vault (1454)
W	Will surviving. Where two dates are given the second is that of probate
wid.	widow
Win.	Winchester



**RODGERS BOOKBINDING**  
**Hedge End: Botley 2185**



